# Contents

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Glossary</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foreword</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>1.</strong> Industry Overview</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>2.</strong> Regulatory Framework</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>3.</strong> (Conventional) Upstream Sector</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>4.</strong> Gross Split PSCs</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>5.</strong> Downstream Sector</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>6.</strong> Service Providers to the Upstream Sector</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Appendices</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

About PwC | PwC Oil & Gas Contacts
# Glossary

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Definition</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>AFE</td>
<td>Authorisation for Expenditure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AFOLU</td>
<td>Agriculture, Forestry and Other Land Use</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>APBN</td>
<td>Anggaran Pendapatan dan Belanja Negara (State Budget)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ASC</td>
<td>Accounting Standard Codification</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ATIGA</td>
<td>ASEAN Trade in Goods Agreement</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BBC</td>
<td>Bare-boat charter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bbl</td>
<td>Barrel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BI</td>
<td>Bank Indonesia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIK</td>
<td>Benefits in Kind</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BKPM</td>
<td>Badan Koordinasi Penanaman Modal (Indonesia’s Investment Coordinating Board)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BOPD</td>
<td>Barrels of Oil per Day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BP Migas</td>
<td>Badan Pelaksana Kegiatan Usaha Hulu Minyak dan Gas Bumi (Oil and Gas Upstream Business Activities Operational Agency), now SKK Migas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BPH Migas</td>
<td>Badan Pengatur Hiliir Minyak dan Gas Bumi (Oil and Gas Downstream Regulatory Agency)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BPKP</td>
<td>Badan Pengawasan Keuangan dan Pembangunan (the Financial and Development Supervision Agency)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BPMA</td>
<td>Badan Pengelola Migas Aceh (Special Oil &amp; Gas Regulatory Body of Aceh)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BPR</td>
<td>Branch Profit Remittance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BPT</td>
<td>Branch Profits Tax (i.e. on BPRs)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUMD</td>
<td>Badan Usaha Milik Daerah (Regionally Owned Business Enterprise established by the Regional Government)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUK Migas</td>
<td>Badan Usaha Khusus Minyak dan Gas Bumi (Oil and Gas Special Executive Agency)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CBM</td>
<td>Coal Bed Methane</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CCS/CCUS</td>
<td>Carbon Capture Storage/Carbon Capture Utilisation and Storage</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CD</td>
<td>Community Development</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CITR</td>
<td>Corporate Income Tax Return</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CNG</td>
<td>Compressed Natural Gas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CO₂</td>
<td>Carbon Dioxide</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CoD</td>
<td>Certificate of Domicile</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COVID-19</td>
<td>Coronavirus Disease of 2019</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CPI</td>
<td>PT Chevron Pacific Indonesia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C&amp;D Tax</td>
<td>Corporate and Dividend Tax</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DEN</td>
<td>Dewan Energi Nasional (National Energy Council)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DER</td>
<td>Debt-to-Equity Ratio</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DGB</td>
<td>Directorate General of Budget</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DGoCE</td>
<td>Directorate General of Customs and Excise</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DGOG</td>
<td>Directorate General of Oil and Gas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DGT</td>
<td>Directorate General of Taxes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Term</td>
<td>Definition</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DMO</td>
<td>Domestic Market Obligation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DPR</td>
<td><em>Dewan Perwakilan Rakyat</em> (House of Representatives)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EIT</td>
<td>Employee Income Tax</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EOR</td>
<td>Enhanced Oil Recovery</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EPC</td>
<td>Engineering, Procurement, and Construction</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ESG</td>
<td>Environmental, Social and Governance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E&amp;P</td>
<td>Exploration &amp; Production</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FDC</td>
<td>Foreign-owned Drilling Company</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FMR</td>
<td>Financial Monthly Report</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FMV</td>
<td>Fair Market Value</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FPSO/FSO</td>
<td>Floating Production Storage and Offload (vessel)/Floating Storage and Offload (vessel)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FPU</td>
<td>Floating Production Unit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FQR</td>
<td>Financial Quarterly Report</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FSRU</td>
<td>Floating Storage Regasification Unit</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FTP</td>
<td>First Tranche Petroleum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FTZ</td>
<td>Free Trade Zone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G&amp;G</td>
<td>Geological and Geophysical</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GAAP</td>
<td><em>Generally Accepted Accounting Principles</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GDP</td>
<td>Gross Domestic Product</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Government</td>
<td>Government of Indonesia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GHG</td>
<td>Greenhouse Gas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GR</td>
<td><em>Peraturan Pemerintah</em> (Government Regulation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GRI</td>
<td>Global Reporting Initiative</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GRR</td>
<td>Grass Root Refinery</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GS</td>
<td>Gross Split</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GtCO₂</td>
<td>Gigatones of Carbon Dioxide</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HPP</td>
<td><em>Harmonisasi Peraturan Pajak</em> (the Harmonisation of Tax Regulations)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IAS</td>
<td>International Accounting Standards</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ICP</td>
<td>Indonesian Crude Price</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IDR</td>
<td>Indonesian Rupiah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IFAS</td>
<td>Indonesian Financial Accounting Standards</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IFRS</td>
<td>International Financial Reporting Standards</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IGA</td>
<td>Indonesian Gas Association</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IPA</td>
<td>Indonesian Petroleum Association</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IOC</td>
<td>International Oil Company</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IPPKH</td>
<td><em>Izin Pinjam Pakai Kawasan Hutan</em> (Borrow-and-Use Permit For Forest Area)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ISSSB</td>
<td>International Sustainability Standards Board</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ITO</td>
<td>Indonesian Tax Office</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JCC/JO</td>
<td>Joint Cooperation Contract/Joint Operation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JOA/JOB</td>
<td>Joint Operation Agreement/Joint Operating Body</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KADIN</td>
<td><em>Kamar Dagang dan Industri</em> (Chamber of Commerce and Industry)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Term</td>
<td>Definition</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KBLI</td>
<td><em>Klasifikasi Baku Lapangan Usaha Indonesia</em> (Indonesian Standard Industry Classification)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KEK</td>
<td><em>Kawasan Ekonomi Khusus</em> (Special Economic Zone)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Km²</td>
<td>Square Kilometre</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kWh</td>
<td>Kilowatt hour</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LNG</td>
<td>Liquefied Natural Gas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LPG</td>
<td>Liquefied Petroleum Gas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LST</td>
<td>Luxury-goods Sales Tax</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MBOEPD</td>
<td>Thousand Barrels of Oil Equivalent per Day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MBOPD</td>
<td>Thousand Barrels of Oil per Day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MIGAS</td>
<td><em>Minyak Bumi dan Gas Alam</em> (Oil and Natural Gas)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MMBOPD</td>
<td>Million Barrels of Oil per Day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MMBtu</td>
<td>Millions British thermal units</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MMSCFD</td>
<td>Million standard cubic feet per day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MNC</td>
<td>Multinational Corporation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MoEMR</td>
<td>Ministry of Energy and Mineral Resources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MoF</td>
<td>Ministry of Finance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MSMEs</td>
<td>Ministry of Micro, Small and Medium Enterprises</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MtCO₂ₑ</td>
<td>Metric Tons of Carbon Dioxide Equivalent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NBV</td>
<td>Net Book Value</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NJOP</td>
<td><em>Nilai Jual Objek Pajak</em> (Tax Object Selling Value)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Non-CR</td>
<td>Non-Cost Recoverable</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NPWP</td>
<td><em>Nomor Pokok Wajib Pajak</em> (Tax Payer Identification Number)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OJK</td>
<td><em>Otoritas Jasa Keuangan</em> (The Financial Services Authority of Indonesia)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Omnibus Law</td>
<td>Omnibus Law on Job Creation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O&amp;M</td>
<td>Operation and Maintenance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OPEC</td>
<td>Organisation of Petroleum Exporting Countries</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>OSS</td>
<td>Online Single Submission</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PBB</td>
<td><em>Pajak Bumi dan Bangunan</em> (Land and Building Tax)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PBI</td>
<td><em>Peraturan Bank Indonesia</em> (Bank Indonesia Regulation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PCO</td>
<td>Parent Company Overhead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PE</td>
<td>Permanent Establishment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PER</td>
<td><em>Peraturan Dirjen Pajak</em> (DGT Regulation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perppu</td>
<td><em>Peraturan Pemerintah Pengganti Undang-Undang</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pertagas</td>
<td>PT Pertamina Gas</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PGN</td>
<td>PT Perusahaan Gas Negara (State Gas Company)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PHR</td>
<td>PT Pertamina Hulu Rokan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PIS</td>
<td>Placed Into Service</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PMA</td>
<td><em>Penanaman Modal Asing</em> (Foreign Investment Company)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PMK</td>
<td><em>Peraturan Menteri Keuangan Republik Indonesia</em> (Minister of Finance Regulation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PoD</td>
<td>Plan of Development</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PP&amp;E</td>
<td>Property, Plant &amp; Equipment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PSC</td>
<td><em>Kontrak Kerja Sama - KKS</em> (Production Sharing Contract, one of the types of Joint Cooperation Contracts)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Term</td>
<td>Definition</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PSN</td>
<td>Proyek Strategis Nasional</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PT</td>
<td>Perseroan Terbatas (Limited Liability Company)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PTK</td>
<td>Pedoman Tata Kerja (Standard Operating Procedure)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PwC</td>
<td>PwC Indonesia, or the PwC global network of firms, as the context requires</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R&amp;D</td>
<td>Research &amp; Development</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RDMP</td>
<td>Refinery Development Master Plan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RPT</td>
<td>Risk Participation Transaction</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RPTKA</td>
<td>Rencana Penggunaan Tenaga Kerja Asing (Foreign Manpower Employment Plan)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RTO</td>
<td>Regional Tax Office</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R/E</td>
<td>Retained Earnings</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SA-VAT</td>
<td>Self-assessed VAT</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SASB</td>
<td>Sustainability Accounting Standards Board</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SDG</td>
<td>Sustainable Development Goal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SE</td>
<td>Surat Edaran (Circular Letter)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SFAS</td>
<td>Statement of Financial Accounting Standards</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SKK Migas</td>
<td>Satuan Kerja Khusus Pelaksana Kegiatan Usaha Hulu Minyak dan Gas Bumi (Special Taskforce for Upstream Oil and Gas Business Activities)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SKB</td>
<td>Surat Keterangan Bebas (Tax Exemption Declaration Letter)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SKFP GS</td>
<td>Surat Keterangan Fasilitas Perpajakan GS (GS Tax Facilities Letter)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SKUP</td>
<td>Surat Kemampuan Usaha Penunjang (Supporting Business Capacity Certificate)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SOE</td>
<td>Badan Usaha Milik Negara - BUMN (State-Owned Enterprise)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SPOP</td>
<td>Surat Pemberitahuan Objek Pajak (Notification of PBB Objects)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SPPT</td>
<td>Surat Pemberitahuan Pajak Terutang (Official Tax Payable Notification)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SSP</td>
<td>Surat Setoran Pajak (Tax Payment Slip)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TAC</td>
<td>Technical Assistance Contract</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tcf</td>
<td>Trillion Cubic Feet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TKDN</td>
<td>Tingkat Komponen Dalam Negeri (Local Content Level)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TPAA</td>
<td>Trustee Paying Agent Agreement</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>TWh</td>
<td>Terawatt hours</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>UK</td>
<td>United Kingdom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>UoP</td>
<td>Units of Production</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>US</td>
<td>United States</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>USD</td>
<td>US Dollar</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>US GAAP</td>
<td>Generally Accepted Accounting Principles (in the United States)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VAT</td>
<td>Value Added Tax</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WAP</td>
<td>Weighted Average Price</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WHT</td>
<td>Withholding Tax</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WP&amp;B</td>
<td>Work Program &amp; Budget</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WTI</td>
<td>West Texas Intermediate</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Welcome to the 12th edition of PwC Indonesia’s Oil and Gas in Indonesia – Investment and Taxation Guide. Over the past three years, the COVID-19 pandemic and geopolitical instability from the Russia-Ukraine conflict, energy supply disruption and price volatility resulted in an unpredictable macroeconomic situation. The uncertainty has highlighted the "energy trilemma", with the competing interests of energy supply, affordability and environmental sustainability causing energy companies and governments across the world to re-think their net zero strategies. Amid the uncertainty, the investment climate for oil and gas is even more important, as countries strive to satisfy energy demand in a sustainable manner. In Indonesia, as we await the long-planned revision to the 2001 Oil & Gas Law, debate around balancing the need to increase oil and gas production to satisfy the growing economy with Indonesia’s 2060 net zero target, has led to discussions on carbon capture and storage (CCS), hydrogen and other new technologies. These will be the next set of challenges to development of new, large-scale oil and gas developments in the country.

This edition of the guide focuses on updating readers on the latest tax, regulatory and commercial changes since our previous edition, with a brief update on the energy transition in Indonesia.

This publication has been written as a general investment and taxation guide for all stakeholders interested in the oil and gas sector in Indonesia. We have therefore endeavoured to create a publication which can be of use to existing investors, potential investors, and others who might have a general interest in the status of this important sector for the Indonesian economy.

This publication is broken down into chapters which cover the following broad topics:
1. Industry overview;
2. Regulatory framework;
3. (Conventional) upstream sector;
4. Gross Split (GS) Production Sharing Contracts (PSCs);
5. Downstream sector; and
6. Service providers

As most readers will know, oil and gas production has a long history in Indonesia, with Indonesia being an international pioneer in many areas, developing the PSC model and the commercialisation of Liquefied Natural Gas (LNG). However, there has been a continual decline in production over the last decade awaiting a breakthrough in investor perception in the investment climate and regulatory transformation. The Government has offered several incentives to boost the investment climate including offering an option for a selection of production sharing schemes rather than mandating one particular scheme and easing the procedural administration in certain stages of development to improve monetisation of the projects.
The role of the State Oil and Gas Company, PT Pertamina (Persero) (Pertamina) as the major operator in several key oil and gas blocks, post taking over the operation of expiring PSCs from international oil and gas companies, is key to the enhancement of the efficiency of production and monetisation of exploration blocks in Indonesia.

SKK Migas has launched a comprehensive Indonesia oil and gas strategic plan (“IOG 4.0”) with a goal to achieve the production of one million barrels of oil per day (BOPD) and twelve billion standard cubic feet of gas per day (Bscfd) by 2030. The initiative shows the Government’s urgency to revive the oil and gas sector. This goal needs to be achieved by addressing some of the long outstanding investment issues, while balancing the Government of Indonesia’s commitment to net zero carbon emissions by 2060.

The issuance of Ministry of Energy and Mineral Resources (MoEMR) Regulation No. 12/2020 in July 2020, provides flexibility to the investor to select either the previous conventional cost recovery scheme or the renewed gross split scheme, which is expected to stimulate investment especially in new or exploration oil and gas blocks or blocks with specific technical difficulties. SKK Migas has also acknowledged that there is a need for closer collaboration and synergy between oil and gas stakeholders to improve administration and licensing to accelerate the development approval for oil and gas blocks.

From the sustainability perspective, the need for a clear energy transition roadmap for Indonesia to achieve its net zero goals, and the role of gas in the energy transition, will significantly shape future investment in the oil and gas industry. Moreover, lower carbon emission oil and gas operations, incorporating the latest technology i.e. Carbon Capture, Utilisation and Storage, interaction with hydrogen and other nature-based solutions, are critical and clear policy and regulation is needed to incentivise such initiatives.

This publication aims to support investors in navigating the Indonesian oil and gas investment climate, and to support the growth of the industry. Readers should note that the regulatory content in this publication was current as at February 2023. Whilst every effort has been made to ensure that all information was accurate at the time of printing, many of the topics discussed are subject to interpretation, and regulations are changing continuously. As such, this publication should only be viewed as a general guidebook and not as a substitute for up to date professional advice. As such, we recommend that you contact PwC’s oil and gas specialists (see page 152) as you consider investment opportunities in the Indonesian oil and gas sector.

We hope that you find this publication interesting and useful, and we wish all readers success with their endeavours in the Indonesian oil and gas sector.
1.1 Introduction

The oil and gas industry, both in Indonesia and globally, has experienced significant volatility over the last decade. Alongside global geopolitical and economic considerations playing a significant role in driving the sensitivity of oil prices, the unexpected Corona Virus Disease 2019 (COVID-19) pandemic plunged the global oil price into its second major downturn in a decade. In recent years, with the increased focus on net zero targets, Indonesia has to answer the global demands for de-carbonisation and a just energy transition as well as Environmental, Social and Governance (ESG) concerns.

In the first half of 2020, responses to the COVID-19 pandemic led to steep declines in global petroleum demand and to volatile crude oil markets. The West Texas Intermediate (WTI) price hit negative territory for a brief period in April 2020, the lowest level ever recorded. During this time, United States (US) oil producers paid buyers to take the crude oil off their hands in order to avoid oil overflow in their storage facilities. Lock-downs in many countries reduced movement and economic activity, sending many economies into recession in 2020, and heavily impacting demand for oil and gas. However, by the end of 2020, the oil price had increased up to around USD 50/barrel (bbl), indicating the beginning of slow recovery from the COVID-19 pandemic. Crude oil prices then continued to soar in 2021, with WTI reaching its peak of almost USD 85/bbl by October, driven by the disruption in oil production from the US, due to Hurricane Ida. The Organisation of the Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC) also agreed to limit their production increase, after its meeting in October so that the peak of crude price could be maintained¹.

At the start of 2022, the Russian invasion of Ukraine resulted in a major shock to commodity markets², with WTI peaking at USD 115/bbl by June. However, the oil price fell by 7% throughout 2022 compared to the average for 2021. Meanwhile, natural gas prices increased in Q3-2022, peaking at USD 70/million British thermal units (MMBTU) in August 2022, as the Russia-Ukraine conflict impacted European gas supplies.


² World Bank, "April 2022 Commodity Markets Outlook: The Impact of the War in Ukraine on Commodity Markets", Commodity Markets Outlook, April 2022.
It then plummeted to USD 45/MMBTU in the first half of October 2022. The WTI price is forecasted to rise throughout 2023 (to around USD 80.25/bbl) and over the next two years (to USD 80.5/bbl in 2025)\(^3\).

The COVID-19 pandemic has been a game-changer in terms of how oil and gas companies strategise their short-term and long-term goals. In the short-term, oil producer countries like the US (mostly driven by expanding shale gas operations) and Russia boosted their production (in the third quarter of 2021), competing with the production cut intervention of OPEC in an attempt to stabilise supply. This has been a key factor in capping the growth of oil prices. Meanwhile, gas consumption saw a slight rise due to demand growth from the US and China, although the growth rate has been slower due to the relaxation of China’s coal to gas conversion policy. In the long-term, awareness around carbon emissions and managing climate change have been the main objectives of major players following the declaration of big International Oil Companies (IOCs), regarding the commitment to net zero carbon emissions by 2035–2050. This means the IOCs will be key players in energy transition as they convert from pure oil and gas players to integrated energy companies. For instance, oil and gas companies are already prime drivers with 90% involvement in the deployment of carbon capture utilisation and storage (CCUS). There has been increased investment in CCUS since 2010, with more than 40% of players in the oil and gas industry investing in it - notably among companies from Australia, Brazil, China, Middle East and the US, which have stored 25 million tonnes of carbon dioxide per year from natural and the sources\(^4\).

1.2 Indonesian Context

Indonesia has been active in the oil and gas sector for more than 130 years, since the first oil discovery in North Sumatra in 1885.

A member of OPEC from 1961, Indonesia suspended its membership in 2009 after years of declining production. Indonesia did rejoin in January 2016, but suspended its membership again in November 2016.

According to the Special Taskforce for Upstream Oil and Gas Business (SKK Migas - Satuan Kerja Khusus Pelaksana Kegiatan Usaha Hulu Minyak dan Gas Bumi) Annual Report 2020, Indonesia held proven oil reserves of nearly 2.5 billion barrels at the end of 2020. For 2021 SKK Migas reported that Indonesian oil and gas reserves increased by around 700 million barrels of oil equivalent reserves\(^5\). In 2022, reserves of 2.27 million stock tank barrels (MMSTB) and 36.34 trillion standard cubic feet (Tscf) were reported\(^6\).

---

\(^3\) World Bank, “October 2022 Commodity Markets Outlook: Pandemic, War, Recession: Drivers of Aluminum and Copper Prices”, Commodity Markets Outlook, October 2022; World Bank, “The Pink Sheet Data”, World Bank Commodities Price Data, June 2023; Bloomberg; PwC Analysis.


\(^6\) Directorate General of Oil and Gas (DGOG), Directorate General of Oil and Gas Performance Report 2022, 2022.
Significant events in the history of Indonesia’s Oil and Gas Sector

In 2020, investment in the oil and gas industry in Indonesia was around USD 10.6 billion, a drop of 13% compared to investment in 2019 of USD 12.5 billion. Then in 2021, the investment reached USD 10.9 billion, which was 110% of the target. In 2022, investment increased to USD 12.3 billion for the upstream sector, or 93% of the USD 13.2 billion target7 (refer to Chapter 1.5 for a detailed explanation).

However there is still a concern around lack of new reserve discoveries and reserve depletion; as the Indonesian upstream regulator, SKK Migas notes, investment in exploration areas amounted to a mere USD 154 million in 2019, compared to the USD 12 billion invested in exploitation areas. These factors were also contributed by the relinquishment and expiry of numerous oil and gas working areas from the 312 working areas in 2015 to 199 remaining working areas in 2019.

Moreover the DGOG’s 2019 Performance Report noted that only 19 new contracts were signed over the last four years. No new contracts were signed in 2020. Then in 2021, six new contracts were signed and five more in 2022.

In 2017, there was a change in the contract system from the traditional cost-recovery model to the new Gross Split (GS) model. The pandemic further decreased the investment of exploration and exploitation budgets, as reported in SKK Migas Annual Report in 2020: at USD 66 million and USD 10.5 billion respectively8. Four oil and gas working areas were auctioned in May 2019, which were Kutai, Bone, West Kampar and West Galan9. However, only one working area, West Galan, was successfully awarded to a consortium of Eni Indonesia Limited - PT Pertamina (Persero) - Neptune West Galan B.V. The rest were unsold and would be re-offered for the next auction opportunity10. Consequently, there were only 173 remaining working areas in 2021, the lowest in a decade11.
The auction of oil and gas working areas resumed in 2021, after being put on hold during the COVID-19 pandemic. Six working areas were tendered in 2021: four areas with direct-tender mechanisms (South CPP, Sumbagsel, Rangkas and Liman) and two areas (Merangin III and North Kangean) with regular-tender mechanisms\(^{12}\).

The Rokan PSC of PT Chevron Pacific Indonesia (CPI) ended on 8 August 2021 and the contract was officially transferred to a subsidiary of PT Pertamina (Persero), PT Pertamina Hulu Rokan (PHR) on 9 August 2021. The Rokan Block, remains one of the country’s largest working areas with total production representing 24% of national production in 2021\(^{13}\). The Rokan Block contract is effective for 20 years, using the Gross Split model. Until the end of 2021, PHR planned to drill 161 wells, including the remaining wells from the previous operator’s commitment\(^{14}\).

Indonesia benefited from exports of oil and gas against a backdrop of elevated prices in global markets in 2022. The investment in upstream oil and gas in Indonesia in 2022 was USD 12.3 billion\(^{15}\). The elevated price allowed Pertamina to raise its capital expenditure for oil and gas exploration and production\(^{16}\). Among Pertamina’s priorities in 2022, the main targets were to stabilise and boost output from the mature Rokan oil block. In April 2022, Pertamina obtained approval from SKK Migas for the new development plan of USD 2.4 billion to raise the production of the Rokan Block to 165,000 BOPD. Pertamina also confirmed that it would downsize its ambitious refining expansion plans, particularly putting off plans to build a Grass Root Refinery (GRR) in Bontang. Despite GRR Bontang being put on-hold, Pertamina is set to move forward with the construction of a 300,000 BOPD plant in Tuban, with partner Rosneft. Although delayed from the initial deadline of 2024, the refinery at Tuban could become operational by 2026, after which it will provide Euro V quality motor fuels and petrochemical products for the eastern Java and Nusa Tenggara markets\(^{17}\).

Since 16 July 2020, the Government has given investors the option to choose the old cost recovery (rather than GS) PSC scheme through MoEMR Regulation No. 12/2020. The flexibility of choosing which PSC (GS or cost recovery) is expected to attract more interest in Indonesian blocks. There are 17 Contractors operating under the GS PSC system, as of 2021\(^{18}\).

\(^{13}\) PT Pertamina (Persero), Pertamina Annual Report 2021, 2022.
\(^{16}\) Fitch Solutions, Indonesia Oil & Gas Report Q4 2022, July 29, 2022.
\(^{17}\) Fitch Solutions, Indonesia Oil & Gas Key View, July 18, 2022.
However, the performance of oil production in Indonesia (which will be discussed in detail in Section 1.3) cannot cover the consumption rate of crude oil that has continued to increase from 1,400 MBOPD in 2020 to 1,585 MBOPD in 2022 (as can be seen from the Indonesian Oil Consumption and Production chart above). So, to meet the consumption demand, crude oil must be imported, according to DGOG’s 2022 Performance Report.

In 2020 Indonesia was ranked 12th in terms of global gas production with a total volume of 63.2 billion cubic metres (equivalent to 2.23 trillion cubic feet (Tcf)) with proven reserves of 44.2 Tcf. On a reserve basis, Indonesia ranks 23rd in the world and fourth in the Asia-Pacific region (following China, Australia and India). However, Indonesia saw a drop in gas production and therefore its rank dropped to 15th, with a total volume of 59.3 billion cubic metres (equivalent to 2.09 Tcf) in 2021. No change in proven reserves meant that Indonesia remains at 23rd in the world and fourth in the Asia-Pacific region (following China, Australia and India). Indonesia’s relevance in seaborne Liquefied Natural Gas (LNG) is critical to maintain its reserve and production level (according to BP Statistical Review 2022).

Indonesia plans to improve domestic natural gas utilisation. Natural gas in Indonesia, consequently, already reached usage at 68.66% of national gas production in 2022. Target production for gas has been set at 12 billion standard cubic feet per day (BSCFD) in 2030 and beyond.

Source: Statistical Review of World Energy, Energy Institute, 2023

---

Indonesia’s gas industry is being pressured by tough competition in LNG markets and increasing domestic gas “obligation”. Indonesia’s natural gas production market share has actually decreased in recent years. Along with Indonesia’s effort to realign natural gas to domestic needs (in line with its 2006 policy), Indonesia still maintains its position as the seventh largest exporter of LNG in 2021 and 2022, behind Qatar, Australia, US, Russia, Malaysia and Nigeria. As Indonesia seeks to leverage higher global oil and gas prices, while reducing the need for imports, the production target for natural gas in 2022 has been set higher.

Indonesia’s existing LNG facilities are based in Bontang in East Kalimantan, Tangguh in West Papua and Donggi Senoro in Sulawesi. Arun LNG, which was one of the world’s first LNG facilities and one of the biggest LNG exporters in the 1990s, has been converted into a storage and regasification terminal due to declining gas reserves. Additionally, the Abadi LNG and Sengkang LNG projects have been announced. The Abadi LNG contractors signed Heads of Agreement with SKK Migas and revised their Plan of Development (PoD) in June 2019. In April 2023, Inpex, as the operator, has resubmitted and revised the development plan for Abadi LNG, incorporating carbon capture and storage in the plan. Meanwhile, the Sengkang LNG Project has been temporarily halted by the Government since April 2018 due to the absence of a “borrow-and-use” permit for forest areas (IPPKH - Izin Pinjam Pakai Kawasan Hutan) for construction in a mangrove forest reserve area. In February 2021, Australia’s Energy World Corporation (EWC) announced the continuation of the project development.
In 2022, the President of Indonesia signed the Government Regulation (GR - Peraturan Pemerintah) in Lieu of Law concerning Job Creation (Perppu - Peraturan Pemerintah Pengganti Undang-Undang No. 2 Year 2022), which was subsequently enacted as Law No. 6/2023 (replacing Law No. 11/2020 on Job creation which had been deemed conditionally unconstitutional). Perppu No. 2 has amended more than 70 existing laws, including laws and regulations on oil and gas. Most of the content of the Law is intended to stimulate domestic and foreign investment by removing bureaucratic red tape that has long stalled competitiveness. A preliminary analysis on the impact to the regulations and processes within the oil and gas industry can be seen in this Guide in Chapter 2.

1.3 Resources, Reserves and Production

As of 2022, there are 128 oil and gas basins located in Indonesia. From 128 basins, 68 basins have not been explored yet, 20 basins have already entered the production phase and 8 basins have been drilled and are in the appraisal stage. This presents an opportunity for future investments and of course provides a sense of energy security for the years to come.

About 75% of exploration and production is located in Western Indonesia. The four oil-producing regions are Sumatra, the Java Sea, East Kalimantan and Natuna. The three main gas-producing regions are East Kalimantan, South Sumatra and Natuna27.

Indonesia’s crude oil production declined over the last decade due to the natural decline of producing oil fields combined with a slower reserve replacement rate and decreased exploration and investment. With few significant oil discoveries in Western Indonesia over the last ten years, Indonesia still relies upon the mature oil fields in those areas that continue to decline in production. In 2020, Indonesia’s crude oil production was about 708 thousand barrels of oil per day (MBOPD), a 4.9 percent reduction from the 745 MBOPD produced in 2019. The production trend continued to decline to 659 MBOPD in 2021 (refer to Key Indicators below).

In 2021, oil lifting of 659 MBOPD is around 93.7% of the target in the 2021 State Revenue and Expenditure Budget. As for the gas lifting, the realisation is 6,662 MMSCFD, or 110% of the target. The realisation of oil lifting in 2022 reached 612 MBOPD (87.1% of the target). But the realisation of gas production reached 6,490 MMSCFD, which is 110% of the target.

Further demonstrating the importance of gas, Indonesia’s gas production now represents approximately 65% of total hydrocarbon production in the country. This portion is projected to increase to 86% in 2050. However, as with oil, the gas reserves are predicted, without significant investment in reserve replacement, to decline: current proven reserves are estimated at 50 Tcf alongside the depletion of some major fields, e.g. the gas-rich Mahakam block. The significant reduction in reserves is also caused by a new reserve classification basis in the Petroleum Resource Management System (PRMS) 2018 that changed some unproduced or non-producing reserves into contingent and unrecoverable reserves.

In 2022, the government highlighted several strategic national projects, such as: Jambaran Tiung Biru at Bojonegoro (East Java) that commenced production on 22 September 2022 with estimated peak production of 190 MMSCFD net gas; Tangguh Train-3 which is estimated to come on stream by the end of 2023 after delays from the COVID-19 outbreak; Indonesia Deepwater Development Project that is postponed, from the initial target to come on stream in Q4-2025 to 2028 due to PoD revision; and Inpex’s Abadi field development which is also postponed to a targeted start in 2029.

Table 1.1

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Reserves</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oil (Million Barrels)</td>
<td>7,730</td>
<td>7,410</td>
<td>7,550</td>
<td>7,370</td>
<td>7,305</td>
<td>7,251</td>
<td>7,535</td>
<td>7,512</td>
<td>3,770</td>
<td>4,170</td>
<td>3,950</td>
<td>4,170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>3,690</td>
<td>3,670</td>
<td>3,860</td>
<td>3,750</td>
<td>3,702</td>
<td>3,944</td>
<td>4,364</td>
<td>4,358</td>
<td>1,290</td>
<td>1,730</td>
<td>1,700</td>
<td>1,900</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gas (Tcf)</td>
<td>152.89</td>
<td>150.70</td>
<td>150.39</td>
<td>149.30</td>
<td>151.33</td>
<td>144.80</td>
<td>143.70</td>
<td>135.55</td>
<td>77.29</td>
<td>62.39</td>
<td>60.61</td>
<td>54.83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proven</td>
<td>104.71</td>
<td>103.35</td>
<td>101.54</td>
<td>100.26</td>
<td>97.99</td>
<td>100.26</td>
<td>97.99</td>
<td>143.70</td>
<td>135.55</td>
<td>77.29</td>
<td>62.39</td>
<td>60.61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential</td>
<td>48.18</td>
<td>47.35</td>
<td>48.85</td>
<td>49.04</td>
<td>53.34</td>
<td>42.80</td>
<td>42.30</td>
<td>39.49</td>
<td>27.55</td>
<td>18.82</td>
<td>18.99</td>
<td>18.49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Production</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crude oil (MBOPD)</td>
<td>952</td>
<td>918</td>
<td>825</td>
<td>789</td>
<td>786</td>
<td>831</td>
<td>804</td>
<td>772</td>
<td>745</td>
<td>708</td>
<td>659</td>
<td>612</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Natural gas (MMSCFD)</td>
<td>8,415</td>
<td>8,149</td>
<td>8,130</td>
<td>8,218</td>
<td>8,078</td>
<td>7,938</td>
<td>7,620</td>
<td>7,764</td>
<td>7,135</td>
<td>6,665</td>
<td>6,662</td>
<td>6,490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New contracts signed*</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Source:
Reserves of oil and gas are obtained from DGOG, MoEMR
2011-2021 Crude Oil and Natural Gas Production: SKK Migas Annual Report 2021
2022 Crude Oil and Natural Gas Production: Directorate General of Oil and Gas Performance Report 2022
New Contracts Signed 2021: MoEMR, Statistik Migas 2021
New Contracts Signed 2022: MoEMR, Statistik Migas 2022 (Semester 1)

Pertamina entities now contribute roughly 50% of oil and gas production (see the pie chart below). The major crude oil and natural gas producers (as PSC operators) as of 2022 were as follows:

### Major Oil Producers 2022 and Major Gas Producers 2022

Source: Directorate General of Oil and Gas, STATISTIK MIGAS Semester 1 2022

In 2020, there was a decline in oil and gas exploration activities in general due to the global COVID-19 Pandemic. Upstream activities continued to decline in 2021, however slightly picking up in 2022. Exploration activities continued to decrease in 2021 but started to increase in 2022 from 28 to 30 Wells. 3D Seismic Operations increased from 1,190 to 3,790 square kilometre (Km²). In addition, more Development Wells were developed in 2022, from 480 to 760 wells. Despite the overall increase of activities, the Full Tensor Gravity Survey suffered from a slight decrease, from the initial survey conducted, at 48,524 Km², due to the delay of the plane used as well as technical and weather issues. The Tensor Gravity Survey was first introduced in 2021, with the realisation at 101,920 Km².
### Table 1.2

**Key Indicators - Indonesia’s oil and gas industry exploration activities**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>2021 Realisation</th>
<th>2022 Target</th>
<th>2022 Realisation</th>
<th>% of 2022 vs 2021</th>
<th>% of 2022 Target</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Active Working Area Km</td>
<td>2,635</td>
<td>3,539</td>
<td>1,950</td>
<td>74%</td>
<td>55%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Survey Full Tensor Gravity Gradiometry (FTG) Km²</td>
<td>101,918</td>
<td>147,995</td>
<td>48,524</td>
<td>48%</td>
<td>33%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3D Seismic Km²</td>
<td>1,190</td>
<td>4,339</td>
<td>3,790</td>
<td>318%</td>
<td>87%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Development Wells Wells</td>
<td>480</td>
<td>790</td>
<td>760</td>
<td>158%</td>
<td>96%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exploration Wells Drilling Wells</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>107%</td>
<td>71%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Workover Wells Wells</td>
<td>566</td>
<td>581</td>
<td>639</td>
<td>113%</td>
<td>110%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Well Service Activity Activity</td>
<td>22,790</td>
<td>29,582</td>
<td>30,299</td>
<td>133%</td>
<td>102%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Source: BUMI: Jan 2023 Edition, SKK Migas*

With Coal Bed Methane (CBM) reserves estimated as 453 Tcf, Indonesia holds six percent of the total global reserve. The CBM reserves are estimated to be larger than the natural gas reserves. The first CBM contract was signed in 2008, although no block has yet entered production. There are currently 34 blocks registered, while two are in the termination process. The Tanjung Enim Block, however, was approved by MoEMR as the first one to use the GS model in June 2021 (from cost recovery model)\(^\text{31}\). As noted from Dart Energy (Tanjung Enim) information for this block, Tanjung Enim has produced gas in place of 484 BCF, with pilot production tests for five spots currently ongoing.

### 1.4 Downstream Sector

Although the market has been formally liberalised in 2001, Pertamina and its subsidiaries continue to dominate most of the downstream sector. Again whilst Pertamina’s retail monopoly for petroleum products ended in July 2004 when the first licences for the retail sale of petroleum products were granted to Shell and Petronas, Pertamina remains the dominant distributor of fuel products because of its network. Aiming to stabilise the State Budget (APBN - *Anggaran Pendapatan dan Belanja Negara*), the Government is trying to minimise the fuel (gasoline) subsidy, limiting gasoline’s distribution and sales in developing regions, and replacing it with Pertamina’s non-subsidised fuels such as Peralite, Pertamax and Pertamina Dex. As a consequence, to promote more equal access to and distribution of affordable fuel, in 2016 the Government prioritised gasoline sales for the least developed regions and imposed the “one-fuel” price policy.

The reduction in subsidised fuel sales has attracted several multinationals to enter the Indonesian non-subsidised fuel distribution market. Shell, ExxonMobil, Total and BP are all making investments in this sub-sector.

For industrial fuels, Pertamina is still the dominant player but other foreign and local players have increased their market share by importing industrial fuels.

As the Indonesian economy continues to grow, the local demand for fuel will continue to outpace the country’s refinery capacity and the production of crude oil and natural gas. Pertamina owns and operates six of the country’s seven oil refineries (while the seventh is owned by the Research & Development (R&D) Agency of the MoEMR), namely Cilacap, Dumai, Balongan, Balikpapan (RDMP), Tuban and Bontang (the GRR was put on hold in 2021, the current status is not available). The combined installed capacity of the country’s refineries accumulates to 1.031 MBOPD in 2021. With the increase of oil consumption in 2022, Pertamina has expanded the capacity of its existing refineries to 1.058 MBOPD. These refineries will be continuously developed. For instance, a pre-feasibility study for RDMP Rescaling Dumai, Plaju and Cilacap had been completed in May 2022\(^\text{32}\). To provide fiscal support for development of refineries, the Government through Ministry of Finance (MoF) Regulation No. 150/2018, which was subsequently amended by MoF Regulation No. 130/2020, is providing tax holiday incentives to the oil and gas refinery industry.

### 1.5 Contribution to the Economy

Indonesia historically relied on the contribution of the oil and gas sector for decades. However, with the decreasing reserves and production, the state revenue from oil and gas has decreased from a high of IDR 217 trillion in 2014 (14% of state revenues) to a low of IDR 69 trillion in 2020 (4.07% of state revenues), impacted by the COVID-19 pandemic. The oil and gas revenue recovered in 2021 to IDR 95 trillion, 26.67% above the IDR 75 trillion target, mostly due to high oil prices driven by the global geopolitical situation. Entering 2022, following more stability in oil and gas prices, the oil and gas revenue reached a level of IDR 86 trillion from a target of IDR 139 trillion (refer to the table below).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Total State Revenue (IDR Trillion)</th>
<th>Oil and Gas Revenue</th>
<th>% of Contribution from Oil &amp; Gas</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2004</td>
<td>403</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>21.09%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2005</td>
<td>494</td>
<td>104</td>
<td>21.05%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2006</td>
<td>636</td>
<td>158</td>
<td>24.84%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2007</td>
<td>706</td>
<td>125</td>
<td>17.71%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2008</td>
<td>979</td>
<td>212</td>
<td>21.65%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2009</td>
<td>847</td>
<td>126</td>
<td>14.88%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2010</td>
<td>992</td>
<td>153</td>
<td>15.42%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2011</td>
<td>1,205</td>
<td>193</td>
<td>16.02%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2012</td>
<td>1,338</td>
<td>206</td>
<td>15.38%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2013</td>
<td>1,438</td>
<td>204</td>
<td>12.56%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2014</td>
<td>1,551</td>
<td>217</td>
<td>14.11%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2015</td>
<td>1,505</td>
<td>78</td>
<td>4.46%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

\(^{32}\) PT Pertamina (Persero), Pertamina Annual Report 2022, June 12, 2023.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Total State Revenue (IDR Trillion)</th>
<th>Oil and Gas Revenue</th>
<th>% of Contribution from Oil &amp; Gas</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2016</td>
<td>1,555</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>2.84%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2017</td>
<td>1,666</td>
<td>82</td>
<td>4.91%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2018</td>
<td>1,942</td>
<td>143</td>
<td>7.38%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2019</td>
<td>1,959</td>
<td>127</td>
<td>5.87%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2020</td>
<td>1,699</td>
<td>69</td>
<td>4.07%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2021</td>
<td>1,736</td>
<td>95</td>
<td>5.47%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2022</td>
<td>1,846</td>
<td>86</td>
<td>4.65%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Source: MoF Website, Performance Report, The 2022 State Budget Law and Financial Notes

Meanwhile, the oil and gas component of export revenues decreased alongside the oil price, reaching its lowest level in 2020 when the oil price fell below USD 30/bbl. Bank Indonesia (BI) notes that oil and gas exports contributed 8% of total exports in the last four years (on average). MoEMR Regulation No. 42/2018 (as last amended by MoEMR Regulation No. 18/2021) may also lower the revenue from exports, as Pertamina is required to prioritise the procurement of crude oil from domestic sources prior to importing. In this regard, PSC contractors are obliged to offer their portion of crude oil to Pertamina, before exporting, priced at Indonesian Crude Price (ICP) plus a negotiated margin (presumably meaning that the crude oil need not be sold under “market” value). The export revenue continued to be stagnant at four percent of total exports in 2020 and 2021 and it reached its lowest point in 2022 at 3.75%, or USD 10.9 billion.

Oil and Gas products as a % of total Indonesian exports

Source: Bank Indonesia (BI)

The Indonesian national statistics agency (BPS - Badan Pusat Statistik) notes that Indonesian oil and gas imports have exceeded exports since 2012, and this energy trade deficit may exceed the trade surplus generated by other sectors. The volatility in global oil prices is also a risk, as an increase in oil price may increase the fuel subsidy and worsen the balance of trade. The energy subsidy increased from IDR 152.5 trillion to IDR 502.3 trillion, with the realisation of IDR 551.2 trillion achieved in 2023. Early in August 2022, the MoF indicated that almost all of the gasoline subsidy allocation had already been utilised, putting fuel prices at risk of rising. To reduce rising spending on energy subsidies, the president hiked fuel prices by an average of 30% in September 2022. The subsidy in 2023 is targeted to be approximately IDR 340 Trillion. This further highlights the desperate need to increase oil and gas production in order to shield the economy from oil price shocks.

Table 1.4

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Exploration</td>
<td>670</td>
<td>719</td>
<td>1,439</td>
<td>1,877</td>
<td>1,735</td>
<td>1,345</td>
<td>1,078</td>
<td>565</td>
<td>546</td>
<td>600</td>
<td>578</td>
<td>600</td>
<td>800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Administration</td>
<td>833</td>
<td>958</td>
<td>1,016</td>
<td>1,199</td>
<td>1,157</td>
<td>1,286</td>
<td>702</td>
<td>944</td>
<td>873</td>
<td>700</td>
<td>643</td>
<td>1,000</td>
<td>800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Development</td>
<td>2,495</td>
<td>3,149</td>
<td>3,288</td>
<td>4,306</td>
<td>4,048</td>
<td>2,116</td>
<td>1,322</td>
<td>705</td>
<td>1,310</td>
<td>1,700</td>
<td>1,680</td>
<td>1,400</td>
<td>2,700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Production</td>
<td>7,033</td>
<td>9,196</td>
<td>10,370</td>
<td>11,960</td>
<td>12,336</td>
<td>10,883</td>
<td>8,156</td>
<td>8,053</td>
<td>8,189</td>
<td>8,700</td>
<td>7,600</td>
<td>8,100</td>
<td>8,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total Expenditure</td>
<td>11,031</td>
<td>14,022</td>
<td>16,113</td>
<td>19,342</td>
<td>19,275</td>
<td>15,630</td>
<td>10,267</td>
<td>10,918</td>
<td>11,700</td>
<td>10,501</td>
<td>11,100</td>
<td>12,300</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


Investment levels in the upstream sector continue to fluctuate. After a period of steady increase over 2009-2013, reaching USD 19.3 billion in 2013 and 2014, oil and gas investment decreased to USD 10.3 billion in 2017, the lowest in a decade. From 2018-2019 some increase in investment was seen, however in 2020, the world had to face a global pandemic for the first time in years. 2020 investment in the Indonesian upstream oil and gas sector only reached USD 10.5 billion compared to the MoEMR’s target of USD 14.5 billion and SKK Migas target of USD 11.6 billion. However, some increase in investment was seen over the next two years, with 2021 at USD 11.1 billion and 2022 at USD 12.3 billion.

35 The Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), Energy Report Indonesia Q4 2022, June 1, 2022.
1.6 Energy Transition

Energy is a crucial input to all economic activity, and a secure and affordable energy supply has been a key enabling factor for Indonesian economic growth that has lifted millions out of poverty. Over the period from 2000 to 2020, Indonesia’s per capita gross domestic product\(^37\) (GDP) has doubled from approx. USD 1,868 to approx. USD 3,757\(^38\), and Indonesia has become a trillion-dollar economy. For comparison, Singapore’s per capita GDP increased from USD 34,900 to USD 58,000 over the same period. As a result of sustained economic growth in Indonesia, the incidence of extreme poverty\(^39\), which was as high as 44% in 2000, has declined to 3.8% in 2020 showing that economic growth was broad based and resulted in significant economic upliftment of the people. However, income inequality has worsened over this period reflected in the Gini coefficient increasing from 24.1 to 37.6\(^40\). Population growth and continuing implementation of the development agenda by the Government of Indonesia is expected to drive economic growth, resulting in rising incomes, and stabilisation and decline in income inequality in line with global experience. Both have implications for energy demand on an aggregate and per capita basis.

Over the period from 2000 to 2020, Indonesia’s primary energy consumption increased from approx. 1,164 terawatt hours (TWh) to approx. 2,250 TWh\(^41\), with per capita consumption increasing from 5,435 kilowatt hour (kWh) to 8,432 kWh. For comparison, Singapore’s primary energy consumption increased from 443 TWh (2000) to 955 TWh (2020) with per capita consumption increasing from approx. 109,300 kWh to approx. 161,700 kWh. Energy intensity per capita shows a declining trend due to energy efficiency measures and structural shifts in the economy, but overall, economic growth and rising per capita incomes will result in an increase in energy demand on an aggregate and per capita basis.

---

\(^{37}\) constant 2015 USD  
\(^{39}\) Proportion of the population living below the international poverty line of USD2.15/day.  
\(^{40}\) World Bank, Poverty and Inequality Platform, 2023.  
The expansion in supply of energy has primarily been from fossil fuels, especially coal, with coal supply having increased by approx. 6 times over 2000-2020, and its share in primary energy supply growing from 9% to 36%. Supply from oil & products and natural gas & products increased too, albeit at much lower rates. At the same time, Indonesia’s energy supply has been shifting to modern, commercial fuels with the share of biomass falling by approx. 80%, and the share of electricity in final energy consumption rising from 6% to 19%. This is a result of rising incomes and explicit government policy to shift consumption up the energy ladder, in line with the development agenda. While the share of fossil fuels and non-renewable energy in the primary energy supply has reduced from 97% to 88%, primarily because of electrification with an increasing proportion of generation from renewable sources and biofuel blending, the dependence on fossil fuels & non-renewable energy is unsustainable from the greenhouse gas emissions and climate change perspective. It is also incompatible with Indonesia’s legally binding international treaty commitment to greenhouse gas reduction under the Paris Agreement.

In line with economic growth supported by the growth of energy supply from fossil fuels and non-renewable sources, Indonesia’s Greenhouse Gas (GHG) emissions have risen from 1026 metric tons of carbon dioxide equivalent (MtCO₂e) in 2000 to 1,845 MtCO₂e in 2019. The largest share of Indonesia’s GHG emissions are from carbon dioxide (CO₂) at 86%, followed by methane (NH₃) at 10%. The remainder is made up of nitrous oxide (N₂O) and carbon monoxide. Of the total CO₂ emissions of approx. 1.6 gigatonnes of carbon dioxide (GtCO₂), 58% (0.92 GtCO₂) comes from the agriculture, forestry and other land use (AFOLU) sector, primarily from peat decomposition and peat fires. Emissions from AFOLU are heavily dependent on climate phenomena like El Nino. CO₂ emissions from the energy sector account for 39% (0.62 GtCO₂) of total CO₂ emissions in 2019, increasing from a 31% share (0.32 GtCO₂) in 2000. Within the energy sector, emissions from electricity generation have risen from a 20% share in 2000 to 44% in 2019.

---

Meeting Indonesia’s enhanced Nationally Determined Contribution (NDC) commitment of 31.9% unconditional reduction in GHG emissions from the Business-As-Usual (BAU) Scenario will require a broad-based energy transition addressing both the supply mix of primary energy and the final energy consumption mix.

Globally, progress has been made in the battle against global warming and climate change, compared to a business-as-usual scenario where no interventions are made. However, there remains a gap between the expected outcomes from the current policy basket and expected outcomes if all current pledges and targets are achieved, indicating the need for enhanced policy measures just to meet current targets. Even with enhanced policy measures to achieve all current pledges and targets, the expected global warming is 2°C above pre-industrial levels, which is well above the Paris Agreement target of limiting global average temperature rise to well below 2°C above pre-industrial levels and pursuing all efforts to limit the global average temperature rise to 1.5°C above pre-industrial levels.

The scientific evidence, which is also explicitly captured in the Glasgow Climate Pact, indicates that climate and weather extremes and their adverse impacts on people and nature will continue to increase with every additional increment of rising temperatures. This indicates the need for enhanced ambition and targets, supported by complementary, efficient, and effective policies, laws, regulations, institutional structures and capacities, financing models, business models, technology solutions and behavioural changes. However, with an estimated remaining carbon budget of only 500 GtCO₂e from 1 January 2020, the window of opportunity to limit global warming to a peak of 1.5°C is narrow and closing fast, especially considering that remaining carbon budgets depend on the amount of non-CO₂ mitigation and are further subject to geophysical uncertainties. Therefore, this decade has been widely acknowledged as the time period when urgent and sharp reductions in GHGs have to be achieved to hit 2030 Sustainable Development Goal (SDG) targets as an interim milestone and continue on to net zero or even negative emission scenarios by mid-century to prevent catastrophic warming and climate change.

---

44 “Climate Change 2022: Mitigation of Climate Change - Summary for Policy Makers”, Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), April 4, 2022.
Indonesia, being amongst the global top 5 GHG emitters, has a major role to play in achieving the Paris Agreement targets to limit global warming to 1.5°C and avoid the worst of climate change. Achieving the energy transition from approx. 88% fossil fuels in the primary energy supply to sustainable energy use reflecting net zero and beyond, will be a very complex endeavour. This is due to the required scale of change, within an increasingly narrow window of opportunity, involving disruption to established technology, financial and product markets, supply chains, business models, governance frameworks and political economy considerations that are well entrenched. This disruption and reordering of the global energy supply and consumption framework must be orchestrated without disrupting the economic growth needed to recover from the economic devastation of the pandemic and continue the achievements in reduction of extreme poverty, adding another layer of complexity. Ensuring an orderly transition will require a carefully managed pace that is set depending on national circumstances, but within the overall limits of the Paris Agreement, considering amongst other things the capacity of governance institutions, level of industrial development, alternative energy sources available, availability and cost of technology and finance, and affordability considerations for the economically weakest.

Indonesia’s position as one of the major coal producing and exporting countries adds further complexity as the reduction in demand for coal as the energy transition progresses will also affect livelihoods, Ministry of Micro, Small and Medium Enterprises (MSMEs) and government budgets. This will happen irrespective of the pace of transition in Indonesia due to the export dependence of the Indonesian coal industry. In 2021, Indonesia produced approx. 614 mt of coal, of which approx. 435 mt was exported with China and India together accounting for approx. 62% of total exports. As the energy transition progresses in both these countries, and other export destinations like the Philippines, Malaysia, Japan, Korea, Thailand and Taiwan, the export demand for coal will drop. The need for a just transition is critical in Indonesia, and there is an urgent need for comprehensive planning to ensure that Indonesian workers, communities and small businesses are not left behind. This will require cooperation and collaboration with international development partners in terms of capacity building of institutions, development of governance frameworks, alternative business models, and technology and innovation sharing to absorb significant levels of finance into energy transition investments.

1.7 Messages from B20

As part of the recently concluded G20 Indonesia Presidency, B20 Indonesia hosted by chamber of commerce and industry (KADIN - *Kamar Dagang dan Industri*), brought together global business, and thought leaders to identify the most pressing problems of the day, and compile potential solutions from a business perspective. Three key areas were prioritised in the official communique of the B20 to G20 – accelerating the green transition, promoting inclusive growth, and creating equitable access to healthcare.

All three are critically important for different reasons, but ultimately feed into our collective aspiration to accelerate progress on the unfinished development agenda. But even amongst these, accelerating the green transition takes precedence as our continuing reliance on fossil fuels for primary energy supply and associated greenhouse gas emissions, primarily CO2, is causing global warming and climate change. Left unaddressed this will result in catastrophic climate change, which threatens the very existence of life on the planet as we know it.
One of the cornerstones of the policy recommendations of the B20 Energy, Sustainability and Climate (ESC) Task Force, for which PwC Indonesia was knowledge partner, is the need for enhanced cooperation on a global scale to ensure broad basing and acceleration of the energy transition in a manner that addresses the energy security and affordability concerns of all countries.

Finally, any change to the status quo will result in uneven impacts on different stakeholders. A change on the scale of the energy transition will magnify these distributional impacts, especially in member states that are major producers and suppliers of fossil fuels. Securing the social and political licence for this critically needed transition requires that stakeholder impacts are well considered and addressed through appropriate interventions from Governments and external development partners to ensure a just transition. This is not just the practical thing to do, but also the morally right thing to do as achieving a successful energy transition, but at the cost of increasing inequality will be unsustainable.

**B20 ESC TF Policy Recommendations**

**Tabel 1.5**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Policy recommendation</th>
<th>Policy Action No</th>
<th>Policy Action</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Enhance global cooperation on accelerating the transition to sustainable energy use by reducing carbon intensity of energy use through multiple pathways</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>Enhance the pace of energy efficiency improvement across the transport, buildings, and industrial sectors</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>Progressively reduce the carbon intensity of electricity by reducing emissions from coal fired generation and accelerating renewable energy deployment, according to national circumstances</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>Accelerate the mitigation of carbon emissions from hard-to-abate sectors</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>Progressively enhance the quantum, predictability &amp; ease of financing flows to developing countries</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>Support climate technology innovation by supporting start-ups, and research universities with technology, financing, skilled manpower, knowledge &amp; facilities sharing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enhance global cooperation on ensuring a just, orderly, and affordable transition to sustainable energy use across developed and developing countries</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>Ensure an orderly transition in primary energy sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2.2</td>
<td>Ensure MSMEs participation in energy transition activities with financing and capacity building</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2.3</td>
<td>Assist transition readiness by ensuring human capital ability to accommodate change (e.g., transfer knowledge, upskilling &amp; workshop)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2.4</td>
<td>Ensure sustainable practices for mining of essential minerals for energy technologies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enhance global cooperation on enhancing consumer level access and ability to consume clean, modern energy</td>
<td>3.1</td>
<td>Accelerate deployment of integrated electricity access solutions, including off grid with community participation and grid-based electrification to expand energy access and enhance economic prosperity</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3.2</td>
<td>Facilitate adoption of technology by households and MSMEs for efficient, clean, modern energy usage</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3.3</td>
<td>Ensure broad basing of the transition by addressing affordability barriers in developing countries</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
As we draw closer toward the deadline of the United Nations SDGs in 2030, businesses and governments across economies continue to strive to deliver on their commitments. Indonesia, in particular, has integrated the SDGs into national development plans and deployed several financing mechanisms for the SDGs. These mechanisms include but are not limited to Southeast Asia’s first SDG Bond raising EUR 500 mn\textsuperscript{45}, SDG-Indonesia One Green Finance Facility (SIO-GFF) worth USD >150 mn\textsuperscript{46}, and the world’s first sovereign green sukuk in 2018, whose total value with subsequent green sukuk issuances reached a total of USD 3.9 Bn as of July 2022\textsuperscript{47}. Nevertheless, achievement of the SDGs and national and global sustainability goals is inseparable from ESG. Through ESG, a better understanding of material risks and impacts related to sustainability can be obtained, from which strategies and implementation plans to act on the SDGs can be further developed. As the principles of ESG are closely aligned with the SDGs, there is a growing incorporation of ESG into investment analysis, corporate strategy and decision making amid widespread socio-economic challenges and renewed environmental commitments. Incorporation of ESG can provide a buffer against external headwinds, including market volatility, protecting long-term financial performance and further widening access to finance. As the risks and opportunities associated with ESG in Indonesia come into sharper focus, the oil and gas industry’s response is likely to play a key role in the achievement of the country’s green transition as well as international and domestic goals.

Increased scrutiny from investors, new regulatory requirements and shifting consumer expectations mean companies face new pressures to measure, disclose and make progress on ESG initiatives. Stakeholders across the business spectrum see ESG as a window into a company’s future, where robust ESG reporting is an important indicator of a company’s overall health.


\textsuperscript{47} MoF, “Pemerintah Semakin Fokus Kembangkan Green Sukuk Lewat G20”, Berita Fiskal - Kementrian Keuangan Indonesia, May 24, 2022.
The Financial Services Authority of Indonesia (OJK - Otoritas Jasa Keuangan), has mandated financial service institutions, issuers, and publicly listed companies to publish sustainability reports through OJK Regulation (POJK - Peraturan OJK) No. 51/2017 and OJK Circular Letter 16/2021, mandating use of OJK’s own set of standards. These standards serve as guidelines for the stakeholders listed in disclosing their ESG progress, similar to that of the many global standards we see available today. Reporting standards such as those released by international bodies the Sustainability Accounting Standards Board (SASB) and Global Reporting Initiative (GRI) are utilised by companies across different industries and lines of business, both globally and domestically in Indonesia. Unlike OJK’s standards, the international standards typically tailor their required metrics to each industry to ensure relevance of the disclosure. Further, market fragmentation in regards to the array of voluntary sustainability standards available means that there are varying interpretations of the sustainability-related performance of large corporations, and small and medium enterprises (SMEs). Investors and other stakeholders may struggle to identify sustainable financial products due to inconsistent, and often voluntary, use of many different metrics and standards. The SASB is one of the most widely used set of standards available, with 65% of the S&P 500 and more than half of the S&P 1200 adopting SASB as of 2021. SASB defines subsets of ESG issues most relevant to financial performance and enterprise value for 77 industries. Oil and gas companies in particular are classified into four separate industries by SASB, namely:

- Exploration & Production (E&P) - companies who explore for, extract, or produce energy products such as crude oil and natural gas, which comprise the upstream operations of the oil and gas value chain;
- Midstream - companies involved in the transportation or storage of natural gas, crude oil, and refined petroleum products;
- Refining & Marketing (R&M) - companies who refine petroleum products, market oil and gas products, and/ or operate gas stations and convenience stores, all of which comprise the downstream operations of the oil and gas value chain; and
- Services - companies who provide support services, manufacture equipment, or are contract drillers for oil and natural gas exploration and production companies.

Frameworks based on UN SDGs and Global Reporting Initiative (GRI) are the most widely used in Indonesia, 2021

Of the top-100 companies by IDX market capitalisation, 55 published sustainability reports with disclosures related to climate in FY2020 or FY2021, according to a July 2022 report from GRI ASEAN.

*International Integrated Reporting Council
**Top-100 companies by market capitalisation listed on the IDX

Announced at COP26 in Glasgow, International Sustainability Standards Board (ISSB), a body of the International Financial Reporting Standards (IFRS) Foundation, seeks to answer these concerns. The ISSB standards will benefit from the consolidation of standards already available, the Climate Disclosure Standards Board (CDSB), SASB, and Integrated Reporting, and be complemented by GRI and the Taskforce for Climate-Related Financial Disclosures (TCFD). ISSB seeks to release two sets of disclosure guidelines, with one covering general sustainability-related disclosures (IFRS S1) and the other focusing on climate-related issues (IFRS S2). The two sets of standards are currently in their exposure draft (ED) stage, where the ISSB targets a final issuance date at the end of Q2 2023. The IFRS has also announced that ISSB has agreed for IFRS S1 and IFRS S2 to be effective from January 2024\(^49\). This means businesses would collect sustainability disclosure information for the 2024 reporting cycle and publish reports in 2025.

---

49  Moody’s Analytics, February 2023.

---

### Sustainability Disclosure Topics

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Exploration &amp; Production</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Midstream</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Refining &amp; Marketing</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Services</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

### Sustainability Disclosure Topics

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Exploration &amp; Production</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Midstream</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Refining &amp; Marketing</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Services</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>N</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Green technologies present considerable opportunities for Indonesia to accelerate its decarbonisation journey. The government has recognised the importance of Carbon Capture Storage/Carbon Capture Utilisation and Storage (CCS/CCUS), with the recent MoEMR Regulation No. 2/2023 on Implementation of CCS/CCUS in Upstream Oil and Gas (O&G) Activities. The regulation is aimed to cover the entire process of setting up a CCS/CCUS activity and stipulates technical, economic and legal measures for CCS/CCUS projects in upstream O&G activities. The regulation explains: (1) approval flow of plans and implementation of CCS/CCUS projects; (2) monitoring, measurement, reporting and verification requirements; (3) monetisation of carbon credits to support funding CCS/CCUS projects; (4) CCS as a service; and (5) CCS/CCUS activities closure. To date, the Indonesian government approved a CCUS project at BP’s Tangguh LNG project in West Papua. Inpex Corp from Japan is preparing to submit an updated development plan that will detail the incorporation of a carbon capture facility into their Abadi LNG project. Moreover, Pertamina, Indonesia’s state energy company, has performed several CCUS-related studies with partners such as ExxonMobil and Mitsui. They also intend to undertake another study with Chevron and have already conducted a carbon injection test on one of their oil fields in late 2022. As ESG-related concerns from the market and investors further gain prevalence in Indonesia’s oil and gas landscape, companies are likely to continue to offer innovative initiatives and programs in response. Companies’ overall value is expected to directly correlate with their response to such ESG headwinds, where unlocking ESG potential and demonstrating good will for sustainability has the opportunity to create additional opportunities for access to finance, increase stakeholder confidence, reduce costs, and increase productivity. Likewise, failing to respond appropriately to progress on ESG issues by peers, changing consumer, employee and investor expectations, and new regulations, will likely inevitably lead to value erosion.

Regulatory Framework

2.1 Oil and Gas Law No. 22/2001

Law No. 6 of 2023 on the Stipulation of Government Regulation in Lieu of Law No. 2 of 2022 on Job Creation

On 30 December 2022, the President of the Republic of Indonesia signed Government Regulation in Lieu of Law No. 2 of 2022 on Job Creation (Perppu No. 2). Perppu No. 2 revoked and completely replaced Law No. 11 of 2020 concerning Job Creation (Law No. 11/2020) that was previously declared legally defective and conditionally unconstitutional by the Indonesia Constitutional Court based on the Constitutional Court Decision No. 91/PUU-XVIII/2020 (MK-91 Decision) since it was issued without a proper formality process. On 31 March 2023, Indonesia’s House of Representatives approved into law the Perppu No. 2 as Law No. 6/2023 (the “Job Creation Law”).

In general, the provisions stipulated in the Job Creation Law are not substantially different from those stipulated in Law No. 11/2020. The Job Creation Law essentially amends several laws, one of which is the oil and gas law, namely Law No. 22 dated 23 November 2001 (Law No. 22). The laws that are amended by the Job Creation Law relating to the oil and gas sector and mentioned in this guide are:

1. Law No. 22;
2. Investment Law No. 25/2007 (Law No. 25/2007);
3. Company Law No. 40/2007 (Law No. 40/2007);
4. Environment Law No. 32/2009 (Law No. 32);
5. Forestry Law No. 41/1999, as amended by Law No. 1/2004 and Law No. 18/2013 (Law No. 41);

For ease of reference, the above-mentioned regulations will be referenced throughout this guide with the intention that they have been amended by the Job Creation Law.

The law regulating oil and gas activities is Law No. 22. The Law No. 22 objective (Article 3) is to:

a. Guarantee effective, efficient, highly competitive and sustainable exploration and exploitation of oil and gas;
b. Assure accountable processing, transport, storage and commercial businesses through fair and transparent business competition;
c. Guarantee the efficient and effective supply of oil and gas as a source of energy and to meet domestic needs;
d. Promote national capacity;
e. Increase state income; and
f. Enhance public welfare and prosperity equitably, while maintaining the conservation of the environment.
In the past few years, especially after the Constitutional Court decision in 2012 to disband the upstream regulator (BP Migas - Badan Pelaksana Kegiatan Usaha Hulu Minyak dan Gas Bumi), there has been expectation that Law No. 22 will be amended. A draft amendment to Law No. 22 became available in 2023.

The draft law reiterates that oil and gas resources in Indonesia (wilayah hukum pertambangan) are national assets to be controlled by the State. The Central Government is to act as the holder of all mining authority and to establish a “special executive agency”, which will be a state-owned enterprise (BUK Migas - Badan Usaha Khusus Minyak dan Gas Bumi). BUK Migas will be granted authority by the State to do business activities in the upstream (independently and/or through a cooperation with contractor(s)) and downstream sectors. Whilst Law No. 22 requires a maximum of 25% Domestic Market Obligation (DMO) for both oil and gas, the draft law also contains the same DMO percentage.

The draft law, whilst obviously still subject to further review, appears to focus on locking-down State control over oil and gas resources. Whilst this is not a major change of direction, the emphasis on this outcome appears to be stronger. In a practical sense the manifestations of this, including the less rigid approach to contractual terms, are likely to be viewed with some concern by investors. Obviously progress of the draft law should be monitored.

2.1.1 Control of Upstream and Downstream Activities

Under Law No. 22, upstream oil and gas activity is controlled by the Government (generally via a PSC) as the grantor of the relevant concession. Law No. 22 differentiates upstream business activities (between exploration and exploitation) and downstream business activities (processing, transport, storage and commerce) and stipulates that upstream activities are controlled through “Joint Cooperation Contract (JCCs)” (predominantly PSCs) between the Business Entity/Permanent Establishment (PE) and the executing agency (SKK Migas) (Article 6). Downstream activities are controlled by business licences issued by the regulatory agency (BPH Migas – Badan Pengatur Hilir Minyak dan Gas Bumi) (Article 7). SKK Migas and BPH Migas thereby supervise upstream and downstream activities respectively to ensure:

a. The conservation of resources and reserves;
b. The management of oil and gas data;
c. The application of good technical norms;
d. The quality of processed products;
e. Workplace safety and security;
f. Appropriate environmental management such as preventing environmental damage;
g. The prioritisation of local manpower, goods and services and domestic engineering capacities;
h. The development of local communities; and
i. The development and application of oil and gas technology.

Upstream and downstream business activities may be carried out by SOEs, regional administration-owned companies, cooperatives, small-scale businesses or private-business entities. Upstream business activities can include branches of foreign incorporated enterprises as a PE.

However, upstream entities are prohibited from engaging in downstream activities, and vice versa (Article 10) except where an upstream entity must build transport, storage or processing facilities or other downstream activities that are integral to supporting its exploitation activities (Article 1).
2.1.2 GR-79 as amended by GR-27 on Cost Recovery and Income Tax for the Oil and Gas Sector

GR No. 79 (GR-79) was issued on 20 December 2010 and contained the first ever framework on cost recovery and tax arrangements for the upstream sector. Numerous implementing regulations have now been issued, although there remain a number of regulations outstanding. For more on this, see Chapter 3.4.2.

In response to the concerns highlighted by the upstream industry with regard to the application of GR-79, the Government enacted GR No. 27 (GR-27) on 19 June 2017 as lastly amended by GR No. 93 (GR-93) on 31 August 2021. The key provisions of GR-27 are discussed in Chapter 3.4.2.

2.1.3 MoEMR Regulation No. 8/2017 as lastly amended by GR-93 on GS PSCs

With the stated aim of incentivising exploration and exploitation activities, the Government since 2017 has introduced a "gross production split" model for how upstream business activities should be conducted going forward. We elaborate this model further in Chapter 4.

2.1.4 Restrictions on Foreign Workers

Currently, by the revocation of Regulation No. 31/2013 by the enactment of MoEMR Regulation No. 6/2018, there is no particular position that is closed to expatriates, unless such activities are restricted under general manpower regulations (e.g. human resource director, occupational safety specialist, job analyst, etc.).

2.1.5 Local Content Requirements

Law No. 22 mandates that the Business Entity or PE carrying out Oil and Natural Gas business activities must give priority to use of local manpower, domestic goods, services, as well as engineering and design capabilities in a transparent and competitive manner.

As the implementing regulation of Law No. 22, the MoEMR issued Regulation No. 15/2013 on the Use of Domestic Products for Upstream Business of Oil and Natural Gas. The regulation further stipulates that any procurement activity must be in accordance with the Domestic Product Appreciation Book (APDN Book) published by the MoEMR, which lists, among others, the goods and/or services that are categorised as mandatory, maximised or empowered for use of domestic products.

The method of calculation of the Local Content (TKDN - Tingkat Komponen Dalam Negeri) is as follows:

a. Goods will be calculated based on the ratio of domestic components in the goods and the entire costs of finished goods;
b. Services will be calculated based on the ratio between the service cost of domestic components in the services and the total costs of services; and
c. Combination of Goods and Services will be the ratio of entire domestic components costs in the combined goods and services against the entire combined costs of goods and services.

In addition, the status of the goods and/or services’ provider will also determine the TKDN value. The MoEMR divides the status as follows: (i) Domestic Company (owned at least 50% by Indonesian entity(s)); (ii) National Company (owned 50% or more by foreign entities); and (iii) Foreign Company.
Furthermore, the requirement on TKDN is regulated under SKK Migas Work Guidelines (PTK - Pedoman Tata Kerja) No. PTK 007 concerning Procurement Guidelines for Goods or Services.

2.1.6 Licences

Business licensing in the oil and gas sector is regulated in GR No. 5/2021 (GR-5) which is the implementing regulation of Law No. 22/2001 (as amended by the Job Creation Law). GR-5 recognises Risk-Based Business Licensing which is a business license based on the level of risk of business activities, and the level of risk determines the type of business license. The government has mapped the risk level according to business fields or Indonesian Standard Industry Classification (KBLI - Klasifikasi Baku Lapangan Usaha Indonesia), which has been implemented in the Risk-Based Online Single Submission (OSS) System.

Online Single Submission Risk Based Approach (OSS RBA) accommodates licensing in various business sectors based on the level of risk and scale of business activities. This system integrates all business licensing services under the authority of the minister/agency head, governor, or regent/mayor. The requirements and obligations for obtaining a business license of each KBLI are regulated in the attachment of GR-5 and the technical ministry regulation (this refers to MoEMR Regulation). For more of this, see chapter 5.1.2 and 6.4.

2.2 Other Relevant Laws

2.2.1 The Energy Law No. 30/2007

The Energy Law No. 30/2007 dated 10 August 2007 provides a renewed legal framework for the overall energy sector, with an emphasis on economic sustainability, energy security and environmental conservation (Article 3). Under this Law, the National Energy Council (DEN - Dewan Energi Nasional) was established in June 2009 with the task of formulating and implementing a House of Representatives-approved National Energy Policy, determining the National Energy General Plan and planning steps to overcome any energy crisis or emergency.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>National Energy Policy</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>GR No. 79/2014 was issued on 17 October 2014 regarding the National Energy Policy, as originally formulated by DEN.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The National Energy Policy covers the overall management of energy and seeks to address issues such as:

a. The availability of energy to meet the nation’s requirements;
b. Energy development priorities;
c. The utilisation of national energy resources; and
d. National energy buffer reserves.

The National Energy Policy aims to achieve an optimal level of energy resources mix at 2025 and 2050 target dates as follows:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Table 2.1</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Energy Source</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New and renewable energy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crude oil</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Natural gas</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

DEN is chaired by the President and Vice-President with the Minister of Energy and Mineral Resources as Executive Chairman. DEN has 15 members, including the Minister and Government officials responsible for the provision, transportation, distribution and utilisation of energy; and other stakeholders (two from academia; two from industry; one technology representative; one environment representative; and two from consumer groups).
2.2.2 Investment Law No. 25/2007 and Company Law No. 40/2007

Form of Business

Under Law No. 22, the permitted mode of entry for foreign investors in the upstream oil and gas sector can either be by way of a branch of a foreign company (i.e. as a PE) or an incorporation as a limited liability company domiciled in Indonesia (PT - Perseroan Terbatas).

Due to the “ring-fencing” principle (see Article 13 of Law No. 22), where only one PSC can be granted for each PE or PT, separate entities must be set up for each work area. For example, after the passing of Law No. 22, Pertamina was required to establish subsidiaries and enter into PSCs with SKK Migas for each of its work areas.

Investment Law No. 25/2007 (Law No. 25) dated 26 April 2007 applies to PTs operating in the downstream sector (including foreign investment companies (PMA – Penanaman Modal Asing)).

Law No. 25 allows investors to repatriate profits and pay interest and dividends in foreign currencies as well as for capital facilities. These facilities include the exemption from Import Duty and the exemption or postponement of Value Added Tax (VAT) on imports of capital goods needed for production.

Please also note that the authority to issue certain licences is now delegated from MoEMR to the Indonesia’s Investment Coordinating Board (BKPM - Badan Koordinasi Penanaman Modal), including for trading, refineries, storage, general survey and various support services.

Positive Investment List

On 2 February 2021, a positive investment list was issued through Presidential Decree No. 10/2021 (as amended by Presidential Decree No. 49/2021).

The regulation has three appendices that consist of a business activities priority list, cooperatives and small enterprises business activities list, and business activities with certain requirements list.

As a rule of thumb, any business activities that are not included in the positive investment list are open for foreign investment.

According to Presidential Decree No. 10/2021, only National and/or International Sea freight for specific goods business activity has foreign ownership limitation to engage in oil and gas business in Indonesia (maximum foreign shareholding is 49%).

Legislative Responsibilities: Environment and Others

Law No. 40/2007 imposes corporate social responsibility and environmental obligations on companies undertaking business activities in the natural resources field, with the costs to be borne by the company (Article 74).

Sanctions for non-compliance are covered in all related legislation. On 4 April 2012, the Government issued GR No. 47/2012 providing explanation of this responsibilities, but it has not been regulated in more detail. Obligations for PT companies are set out in Investment Law No. 25 and include: prioritising the use of Indonesian manpower (Article 10), creating a safe and healthy working environment (Article 16), implementing corporate social responsibility programs (Article 15), and ensuring environmental conservation (Article 16).
Investors exploiting non-renewable resources must also allocate funds to site restoration that fulfil the standards of environmental responsibility (Article 17). Sanctions for non-compliance with Article 15 include restrictions on business activities, and the freezing of business activities (Article 34 of the Investment Law).

2.2.3 Environment Law No. 32/2009 and Forestry Law No. 41/1999

Environment Law

In October 2009, Law No. 32 was issued and entities are required to comply with standard environmental quality requirements and to secure environmental approval before beginning operations. Sanctions can include the cancellation of operating permits, fines, and/or imprisonment.

Forestry Law

Law No. 41 prohibits oil and gas activities to be conducted in protected forest areas except where a Government permit is obtained. GR No. 23/2021 allows projects, including for oil and gas activities, to take place in protected forests where they are deemed strategically important.

Under GR No. 24/2010 (as amended by GR No. 61/2012 and GR No. 105/2015) the utilisation of forestry areas for non-forestry activities is permitted in both production forests and protected forests subject to obtaining an IPPKH from the Ministry of Forestry. The “borrow-and-use” permit holder will be required to pay various non-tax State Revenues pursuant to these activities and will need to undertake reforestation activities upon ceasing its use of the land. The issuance and validity of the “borrow-and-use” permit depends entirely on the spatial zoning of the relevant forest areas.

The use of a forestry area will often also require land compensation transfers or compensation payments to local landowners.

2.2.4 Regulating Export Proceeds and Foreign Exchange

BI has issued regulations in 2019 concerning export proceeds and foreign exchange, namely Bank Indonesia Regulation (PBI - Peraturan Bank Indonesia) No. 21/2/PBI/2019, PBI No. 21/3/PBI/2019 and PBI No. 21/14/PBI/2019 (as amended by PBI No. 22/21/PBI/2020).

Broadly, the PBIs provide:

a. That all trading of goods, services and other transactions (including offshore loans) with a foreign party must be reported to BI, on a monthly basis, by the 15th date of the following month;

b. That the exporter of natural resource commodities must open a special account in an Indonesian bank, including Indonesian branches of offshore banks (either in Rupiah or foreign currency) which is licenced to conduct a foreign currency business (or Bank Devisa), to receive the export proceeds;

c. That the value of the export proceeds must be in accordance with the export value;

d. That if the export proceeds are less than the export value with discrepancy/margin up to the equivalent of IDR 50 million, the exporter will not be required to submit supporting documents to BI. If the margin is more than the equivalent of IDR 50 million, the exporter will be required to submit supporting documents to BI; and

e. That BI is to supervise export proceeds and foreign exchange activities in order to optimise the benefits of export proceeds in the domestic market.
For the oil and gas sector concerns with the PBIs include:

a. Inconsistency with the “contract sanctity” of the PSC which provides that the Contractor may freely lift and export their production share and retain the proceeds of any sale abroad;

b. Potentially reducing liquidity for Contractors and impacting development activities;

c. The effect on trustee paying agent mechanisms for gas/LNG sales and associated financial covenants; and

d. The cost of minimum periods of deposit and/or mandatory conversions into Rupiah.

2.2.5 Mandatory Use of Indonesian Rupiah


From 1 July 2015, any cash or non-cash transactions made within Indonesia must use and be settled in Rupiah. All price quotations of goods and services must also be in Rupiah, and dual currency quotations are prohibited.

Through circular letter SE-17, BI clarified the following infrastructure projects as exempted from the mandatory use of Rupiah rules:

a. Transportation;

b. Road construction and irrigation systems;

c. Infrastructure for water supplies;

d. Power utilities including power plants and transmission systems; and

e. Oil and gas projects.

To obtain the exemption, the project owner should seek confirmation from the relevant Ministry and obtain a waiver letter from BI.

On 1 July 2015, the MoEMR and BI issued a press release (No. 40/SJI/2015) outlining a framework to classify transactions into three main categories (for the energy sector), as a transition towards the mandatory use of Rupiah. The categories are:

Category 1 – Transaction proceeds which can be directly converted to Rupiah (e.g., leases and salary payments to local employees – six-month transition);

Category 2 – Transaction proceeds which require time to be converted to Rupiah (e.g., long-term service contracts). These can continue to use foreign currency subject to future amendments to the contracts;

Category 3 – Transaction proceeds where it is fundamentally difficult to use Rupiah (e.g., salaries paid to expatriates, drilling services and the leases of ships). These may continue to use foreign currency for a maximum ten-year period.

The MoEMR and BI have formed a task force to set guidelines and procedures for the implementation of PBI No. 17/3/ PBI/2015, especially for Category 3 types of transactions.
2.3 Key Stakeholders

2.3.1 The MoEMR

The MoEMR is charged with creating and implementing Indonesia’s energy policy, ensuring that the related business activities are in accordance with the relevant laws and regulations, and awarding contracts. Presidential Decree No. 97/2021 stipulates the functions of the MoEMR, which include:

a. Formulating and determining the development, control, and supervision policies of oil and gas;

b. Implementation of policies in the field of development, control, and supervision of oil and gas;

c. Implementation of technical guidance and supervision of the implementation of policies in the field of guidance, control, and supervision of oil and gas;

d. Implementation of research and development in the field of energy and mineral resources.

2.3.2 SKK Migas

SKK Migas controls upstream activities and manages oil and gas Contractors on behalf of the Government through JCCs. Under Law No. 22 (Articles 44 and 45), all of Pertamina’s rights and obligations arising from existing Cooperation Contracts, for and on behalf of the Government, were transferred to SKK Migas.

Based on MoEMR Regulation No. 2/2022, SKK Migas has the following roles:

a. To provide advice to the MoEMR with regard to the preparation and offering of work areas and JCCs;

b. To act as a party to JCCs;

c. To assess first field development plans in a given work area and to submit evaluations to the MoEMR for approval;

d. To approve development plans (other than those mentioned in point c);

e. To approve work plans and budgets;

f. To report to the MoEMR and monitor the implementation of JCCs; and

g. To appoint sellers of the State’s portion of petroleum and/or natural gas to the Government’s best advantage.
2.3.3 BPH Migas

BPH Migas was established on 30 December 2002 to assume Pertamina’s regulatory role in relation to downstream activities (Articles 46 and 47 of Law No. 22). BPH Migas is charged with assuring sufficient natural gas and domestic fuel supplies and the safe operation of refining, storage, transportation and distribution of gas and petroleum products via business licences.

BPH Migas’ regulatory, development and supervisory roles are set out in the following table:

**Table 2.2**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Regulatory and Development Areas under BPH Migas</th>
<th>Supervisory Areas under the MoEMR</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>• Business licences</td>
<td>• Business licences</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Type, standard and quality of fuels</td>
<td>• Type, standard and quality of fuels</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Utilisation of oil fuel transportation and storage facilities</td>
<td>• Occupational safety, health, environment and CD</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Exploitation of gas for domestic needs</td>
<td>• Employment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Strategic oil reserves</td>
<td>• Utilisation of local resources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• National fuel oil reserves</td>
<td>• Oil and gas technology</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Masterplan for a national gas transmission and distribution network</td>
<td>• Technical rules</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Occupational safety, health, environment and Community Development (CD)</td>
<td>• Utilisation of measurement tools</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Price setting including the gas selling price for households and small-scale customers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Utilisation of local resources</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Source: GR No. 36/2004*

BPH Migas is also responsible for the supervision of fuel oil distribution and transportation of gas through pipelines operated by PT companies.

**Table 2.3**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Supervision and Distribution of Fuel Oil</th>
<th>Transportation of Gas by Pipelines</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>• Supply and distribution of fuel oil</td>
<td>• Development of transmission segment and distribution network area</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Supply of fuel oil in remote areas</td>
<td>• Determination of natural gas pipeline transmission tariffs and prices</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Allocation of fuel oil reserves</td>
<td>• Market share of transportation and distribution</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Market share &amp; trading volumes</td>
<td>• Settling of disputes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>• Settling of disputes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Open Access to Gas Pipelines

In line with Decision of the MoEMR No. 2700K/11/MEM/2012 regarding the National Core Plan for Gas Transmission and Distribution Network, in 2018 BPH Migas outlined a plan to auction concessions for the construction of gas pipelines between Natuna – West Kalimantan, West Kalimantan to Central Kalimantan and Central Kalimantan to South Kalimantan on the basis of open (third party) access. BPH Migas rules supporting open access have existed since 2008 and stipulate that the owners of gas pipes must allow access by third parties.
2.3.4 House of Representatives (DPR - Dewan Perwakilan Rakyat) and Regional Governments

Commission VII of the DPR is in charge of energy, mineral resources, research and technology, and environmental matters. This includes oversight of oil and gas activities, the drafting of oil and gas related legislation, the control of the APBN and control of related Government policy. It also advises the Government of the oil and gas sector’s contributions to the APBN.

Regional Governments are involved in the approval of PoD through the issuance of local permits and land rights. In addition, the Regional Governments have the right to be offered a 10% participating interest of a PSC. For more detail on this, please see Chapter 3.1.8.

2.3.5 PT Pertamina and PT Perusahaan Gas Negara (PGN)

On 18 June 2003, PT Pertamina (Persero) was transformed from a state-owned oil and gas enterprise governed by its own law into a state-owned limited liability company. In recent years, Pertamina has expanded its scope to include gas, renewables and upstream operations both within Indonesia and abroad. It now has upstream operations in Vietnam, Malaysia, Sudan, Qatar and Libya, and provides aviation fuel services at ten international airports. Pertamina has also entered into several Joint Operations (JOs) within Indonesia.

PGN operates a natural gas distribution pipeline network and a natural gas transmission pipeline network. Its subsidiaries and affiliated companies are involved in upstream activities, downstream activities, telecommunications, construction and a floating storage and regasification terminal.

With the issuance of GR No. 6/2018, the Government formalised the establishment of a National State-Owned Enterprise (SOE/BUMN - Badan Usaha Milik Negara) holding company in the oil and gas sector, combining the business of PGN with Pertamina and appointing Pertamina as the holding company of SOEs serving the oil and gas industry. In February 2018, Pertamina became the major shareholder of PGN, by acquiring the Government’s controlling 56.97% stake while PGN continues to be a publicly listed company.

Following the acquisition, Pertamina and PGN integrated and streamlined the gas distribution business previously held by PGN and PT Pertamina Gas (Pertagas), a wholly-owned subsidiary of Pertamina. In December 2018, PGN acquired Pertamina’s 51% controlling interest in Pertagas, and became the sub-holding entity for gas operations.

2.3.6. Notable Industry Associations

The Indonesian Petroleum Association (IPA) was established in 1971 in response to growing foreign interest in the Indonesian oil and gas sector. The IPA’s mission is to be the voice of the upstream oil and gas industry in Indonesia and to work collaboratively with all stakeholders to promote the industry for the benefit of government, investors, communities, employees, customers and the environment.

Other industry associations include drilling company associations (APMI – Asosiasi Perusahaan Pemboran Minyak, Gas dan Panas Bumi Indonesia), national oil and gas company association (ASPERMIGAS - Asosiasi Perusahaan Minyak dan Gas), oil and gas entrepreneurs association (HISWANA MIGAS - HimpunanWiraswata Nasional Minyak dan Gas Bumi) and KADIN.
2.3.7 COVID-19 Related Policy in Oil and Gas Sector

In consideration of the COVID-19 pandemic in 2020, the Government, through the DGOG has issued several letters that apply to oil and gas companies and technical heads of the working areas to reduce the spread of the COVID-19 virus in the oil and gas sector, as summarised below:

a. Ensure the cleanliness and hygiene of the working area and facilities by performing disinfectant cleaning;
b. Perform 14 days of self-quarantine after travelling to/from contaminated countries – for all employees and any third parties who are under the coordination of the technical head; and
c. The representative offices of foreign oil and gas companies may still be able to operate with minimum personnel and must comply with COVID-19 procedures.

At the end of 2022, based on the Instruction of the Minister of Home Affairs No. 53/2022, COVID-19 in Indonesia has entered the transition period towards endemic and the implementation of restrictions on community activities was officially lifted. Although the restrictions on community activities have been lifted, the provisions regarding COVID-19 in the oil and gas sector have not clearly been lifted, and therefore the implementation depends on the policies of each individual oil and gas company.
As indicated earlier, the Government introduced the GS PSC model for upstream business activities which should apply for new PSCs starting in 2017/2018 (however, note the flexibility provided in 2020, as discussed in Section 1.2).

The GS PSC regime has fundamentally shifted the key principles and regulatory framework of the (conventional) cost recovery model in the upstream sector, which had been in place for more than 40 years.

### 3.1 Upstream Regulations

Activities in the oil and gas upstream sector are regulated by Law No. 22, its implementing regulation GR No. 35/2004 (GR-35), and the amending GR No. 34/2005 (GR-34), as well as bu GR No. 55/2009 (GR-55), GR-27 (as an amendment to GR-79), and GR-93. A summary of Law No. 22’s key sections is set out below.

#### 3.1.1 Work Areas

Upstream business activities (i.e. exploration and exploitation) are conducted in regions known as “work areas”. Work areas are formalised following approval by the MoEMR, in consultation with SKK Migas, and by the relevant local government authorities, and then specified in a JCC.

A work area can be offered either through a tender or a direct offer (see below).

Following the issuance of MoEMR Regulation No. 08/2017 (Regulation-08) regarding GS PSCs in January 2017, direct offers or tenders for new acreage must be awarded under the GS mechanism. However, on 15 July 2020, the MoEMR issued Regulation No. 12/2020 (Regulation-12), which constitutes the third amendment to Regulation-08, providing an option for oil and gas investor to choose either a conventional cost recovery PSC or a GS PSC. Hence, this provides legal certainty and flexibility for oil and gas investors.

The key features of a GS PSC can be found in Chapter 4.

Every business entity or PE (Contractor) can hold only one work area (the “ring-fencing” principle) and must return it, in stages or in full, as commitments are fulfilled in accordance with the JCC. Once a work area is returned, it becomes an open area.
### 3.1.2 Awarding of Contracts – Direct Offers or Tenders for New Acreage

#### Direct Offers for New Acreage

Under a direct offer, a company that performs a technical assessment through a joint study with the DGOG receives the right to match the highest bidder during the tender round.

Pertamina can apply for a direct offer, with MoEMR approval, when: (1) the area is an “open” area; (2) the Contractor is transferring its PSC interest to a non-affiliate; or (3) the area has expired or has been relinquished.

MoEMR Regulation No. 23/2021 regulates that expiring PSCs can be managed by either:

a. PT Pertamina (Persero);
b. The existing Contractors (via an extension); or
c. A JO between the PSC Contractor and PT Pertamina (Persero)

#### Tenders for New Acreage

The majority of new acreage is awarded through a tendering process.

The tendering steps are as follows:

a. Register as a tender participant by obtaining the official bid information package from the DGOG as the MoEMR representative. The fee for the bid information package is USD5,000, and is non-refundable;
b. Purchase an official government data package for the particular block being tendered to support the technical evaluation and the proposed exploration program to be submitted together with the tender. The fee for the data package will vary depending on the nature of the block;
c. Attend a clarification forum a few days prior to the tender date;
d. Submit two identical copies of the complete bid documents by the tender closing date;
e. The evaluation and grading of the tender bid document is carried out by the MoEMR Oil and Gas Technical Tender Team for New Acreage. Bid evaluations consider technical evaluation (major evaluation), financial evaluation (second evaluation) and performance evaluation (third evaluation); and
f. The winner of the tender is determined by the DGOG after a recommendation from the Tender Team.
**Table 3.1 - Tender Document Checklist**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Subject</th>
<th>Remark</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1.</td>
<td>Application Form</td>
<td>A completed application form.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.</td>
<td>Work Programme &amp; Budget (WP&amp;B)</td>
<td>A proposed WP&amp;B for six years of exploration activities (a sample WP&amp;B for a tender is provided below).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.</td>
<td>Technical Report &amp; Montage</td>
<td>The geological and technical justification for the proposed exploration programme, including a seismic survey commitment and the completion of one exploration well.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.</td>
<td>Company profiles</td>
<td>Profile describing the current business activities and human resources of the participant and of its parent company.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.</td>
<td>Financial statements and financial projections</td>
<td>Annual financial statements of the participant and the parent company of the participant for the last three years, audited by a certified public accountant.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Financial projections of the participant for the next three years.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>A statement letter from a bank confirming the participant’s ability to finance all work programme commitments for the first three years.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6.</td>
<td>Statement letter that new entity will be established to sign the PSC</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.</td>
<td>Statement letter expressing support from the parent company</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8.</td>
<td>A statement regarding bonuses</td>
<td>A statement confirming the participant’s ability to pay any required bonuses.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9.</td>
<td>Copy of bid bond</td>
<td>A bid bond expressing a Bank’s undertaking to guarantee and provide funds in respect of the offer from the participant for 100% of the value of the signature bonus valid for six months.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10.</td>
<td>All Consortium Agreement</td>
<td>For a consortium bid agreement between and/or among the consortium members together with confirmation as to which member of the consortium is the designated operator.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11.</td>
<td>A statement agreeing to the PSC Draft</td>
<td>A statement agreeing with the terms of the draft PSC agreement which will be signed by the winning bidder.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12.</td>
<td>PSC Draft</td>
<td>A draft of the PSC agreement.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13.</td>
<td>Original receipt of payment</td>
<td>A copy of the payment receipt for the bid information document.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14.</td>
<td>Copy of data package payment</td>
<td>A copy of the proof of purchase of the official government data package.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15.</td>
<td>Copy of notarised deed/ articles of establishment</td>
<td>A copy of the participant’s notarised articles of incorporation.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16.</td>
<td>A compliance statement</td>
<td>A letter stating the participant’s compliance with the results of the bidding process.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
3.1.3 General Surveys and Oil and Gas Data

To support the preparation of work areas, a general survey (Geological and Geophysical (G&G)) must be carried out, but any survey conducted by a business entity shall be performed at its own expense and risk, and only after receiving permission from the MoEMR.

General survey and exploration and exploitation data become the property of the State, such that any utilisation, transmission, surrender and/or transfer of data inside or outside of Indonesia requires permission from the MoEMR. Data resulting from exploration and exploitation activities must be surrendered to the MoEMR (through SKK Migas) within three months of collection, processing and interpretation.

Prior to a work area being returned to the Government, the oil and gas data can be kept confidential for between four years (basic data), six years (processed data) and eight years (interpreted data). Once the work area is returned, the data is no longer confidential.

3.1.4 JCC

Upstream activities are executed via a JCC, defined under Law No. 22 to be a PSC or other form of JCC (such as a Service Contract, Joint Operation Agreement (JOA), or Technical Assistance Contract (TAC)) concerning exploration and exploitation activities, which is signed by the business entity or PE with SKK Migas (the executing agency).

The JCC contains provisions stipulating as follows (Article 6):

a. That ownership of the oil and gas remains with the Government until the point of delivery;

b. That ultimate control over operational management remains with SKK Migas; and

c. That all capital and risks shall be borne by the Contractor.

The JCC also contains provisions that stipulate (Article 11):

a. “State revenue” terms;

b. Work areas and their reversion;

c. Work programmes;

d. Expenditure commitments;

e. Transfer of ownership of the results of the production of oil and gas;

f. The period and conditions for the extension of the contract;

g. The mechanism for the settlement of any disputes;

h. Any domestic supply obligations (a maximum of 25% of production is generally earmarked to meet domestic demand) (Article 22);

i. Post-mining operation obligations;

j. Workplace safety and security;

k. Environmental management;

l. Reporting requirements;

m. Plans for the development of the field;

n. Development of local communities; and

o. Priority for the use of Indonesian manpower.

Historically, there were two categories of contracts for Indonesia’s petroleum industry. The first category referred to the bundle of rights and obligations granted to investors in return for investing, in cooperation with the Government, in oil and gas exploration and exploitation (i.e. PSCs; TACs; and Enhanced Oil Recovery (EOR) Contracts). The second category referred to the agreements entered into by participants in a PSC, TAC or EOR regarding how they will conduct petroleum operations, such as JOAs and Joint Operation Bodies (JOBs). Since the passing of Law No. 22, most new contracts have been in the form of PSCs.
3.1.5 Activity, Expenditure and Bonus Commitments

Contractors are required to begin their activities within six months of the effective start date of the JCC and to carry out the work program during the first six years of the exploration period.

The Contractor is responsible for meeting all financing requirements, and bears full risk if exploration is not successful. This financing is expected to be denominated in USD. Any costs incurred by Contractors are subject to recovery from the Government.

The PSC includes annual exploration expenditure requirements for both the initial six years, and any extension. While the annual commitment is established in the PSC, details must be approved by SKK Migas via annual work programmes and related budgets (for PSCs with cost recovery mechanisms). The Government will typically require the Contractor to take out a performance bond to cover the first three contract years of activity. Excess expenditure can be carried forward, but under-expenditure can only be made up with SKK Migas’ consent.

Failure to carry out the required obligation may lead to the termination of the JCC, and any under-expenditure may need to be paid to the Government along, with the forfeiture of any related performance bonds.

The bid usually includes a commitment to pay bonuses to SKK Migas (and increasingly the Government is requesting a bond to cover the signing bonus as part of the bid). These bonuses are of two types:

a. Signature Bonuses – payable within one month of the awarding of the contract. These bonuses generally range from USD 1 million – USD 15 million.

b. Production Bonuses – payable if production exceeds a specified number of barrels per day, e.g. USD 10 million when production exceeds 50,000 bbl./day, or cumulative production.

GR-79, as amended by GR-27, stipulates that bonuses are not cost-recoverable (see comments below). Therefore, in accordance with the uniformity principle, bonuses would also not be tax deductible.

The bonuses to be paid and the amount of committed expenditure stated in a PSC are usually negotiated and agreed by the Contractor and SKK Migas before signing the PSC.

3.1.6 Contract Period

JCCs remain valid for a maximum of thirty years from the date of approval. After this time, the Contractor can apply to the MoEMR for an extension of a maximum twenty-years period per extension (Article 14), which can be submitted no earlier than ten years and no later than two years before the JCC expires.

The maximum thirty-year period includes both the exploration and exploitation periods. The exploration period is generally six years, and is extendable for a further (maximum) four years (Article 15). If there are no commercial discoveries during the exploration period, the JCC is terminated. After the contract period expires, the Contractor must return the remaining work area to the MoEMR.

3.1.7 Amendments to a JCC

A Contractor may propose amendments to the terms and conditions of a JCC. These may be approved or rejected by the Minister based on the opinions of SKK Migas and their benefit to the State.
3.1.8 Participating Interests-Transfers

A Contractor may transfer part or all of its participating interest with the prior approval of the MoEMR and/or SKK Migas, depending on the provisions of its PSC. The transfer of a majority participating interest to a non-affiliate is not allowed during the first three years of the exploration period. The taxation issues associated with PSC transfers are discussed in Chapter 3.5, including under GR-79, as amended by GR-27.

The Contractor is required to offer a 10% participating interest (at the Net Book Value (NBV) of the expenditure incurred up to that date) to a Regionally Owned Business Entity (BUMD - Badan Usaha Milik Daerah) upon first commercial discovery. On 29 November 2016, the MoEMR enacted Regulation No. 37 of 2016 regarding the requirement to offer a 10% participating interest in an oil and gas block (MoEMR Regulation 37). Under MoEMR Regulation 37, the Contractor is required to “carry” the financial obligations on the 10% participating interest of the BUMD, and to obtain repayment through the oil and gas production without any uplift.

If the offer is not taken up by the BUMD, the Contractor is required to offer the interest to a nationally-owned company. The offer is declared closed if the nationally-owned company does not accept the offer within a period of 60 days from the date of receiving the offer. In practice, these timeframes may not be observed strictly.

3.1.9 Occupational Health and Safety, Environmental Management, and CD

Contractors are required to comply with the relevant laws and regulations on occupational health and safety, environmental management and local CD. For PSC contracts executed on or after 2008, the Contractor is explicitly responsible for conducting CD programmes during the term of a PSC.

A Contractor’s contribution to CD can be in kind, in the form of physical facilities and infrastructure, or through the empowerment of local enterprises and the workforce. CD activities must be conducted in consultation with the Local Government with priority given to those communities located nearest to the work area. Contractors are required to provide funds for undertaking any CD programs.

For PSCs executed prior to 2008, expenditure on CD is usually cost recoverable. CD expenditure during the exploitation which was non-Cost Recoverable (non-CR) according to GR-79, becomes cost-recoverable under GR-27 (see comments on GR 27 in Chapter 3.4).
3.1.10 Reservoir Extension and Unitisation

The extension of a reservoir into another Contractor’s work area, an open area, or the territory/continental shelf of another country must be reported to the MoEMR/SKK Migas. Unitisation arrangements may be formalised in these cases. If the reservoir extends into an open area, unitisation must be formalised if such open area later becomes a work area. However, if such open area does not become a work area within a period of five years, a proportionate extension of a contract’s work area can be requested. All unitisation requests must be approved by the MoEMR.

3.1.11 Non-profit Oriented Downstream Activities Allowed

The activities of field processing, transportation, storage and sale of the Contractor’s own production are classified as upstream business activities. These should not be profit oriented. The use of facilities by a third party on a proportional cost sharing basis is generally allowed where there is excess capacity, SKK Migas’ approval has been obtained, and the activities are not aimed at making a profit. If such facilities are used jointly with the objective of making a profit, these will represent downstream activities, and will require the establishment of a separate business entity under a downstream business permit.

3.1.12 Share of Production to Meet Domestic Needs

The Contractor is responsible for meeting demand for crude oil and/or natural gas for domestic needs. Under GR-35 and GR-27 (amendment of GR-79) the share of the Contractor’s production earmarked for meeting domestic demand is set at a maximum of 25% of the Contractor’s share of the production of crude oil and/or natural gas.

GR-27 also introduces an incentive in the form of a DMO holiday (for oil) that can be issued by the MoEMR after obtaining approval from the MoF.

3.1.13 Land Title (Articles 33-37 of Law No. 22 and Section VII of GR-35)

Rights to working areas are a “right to the sub-surface part” and do not cover land surface rights. Land rights acquisitions can be obtained after offering a settlement to the owners and occupiers in accordance with the prevailing laws (Article 34). Consideration for land is based upon the prevailing market rate. Where a settlement is offered, land titleholders are obliged to allow the Contractor to carry out their upstream activities (Article 35).

Upstream and downstream activities are not permitted in some areas unless consent has been granted by the relevant parties (such as the relevant government and/or community). Restricted areas include cemeteries, public places and infrastructure, nature reserves, state defence fields and buildings, land owned by traditional communities, historic buildings, residences or factories. Resettlement might be involved as a condition for the granting of any consent. Section VII of GR-35 sets out detailed provisions regarding the procedures for resettlement.

A Contractor holding a right of way for a transmission pipeline must permit other Contractors to use it after consideration of relevant safety and security matters. A Contractor planning to use a right of way can directly negotiate with another Contractor or party that holds the relevant rights of way and, if agreement between the parties cannot be reached, the MoEMR/SKK Migas can be approached to resolve the matter.
3.1.14 Use of Domestic Goods, Service, Technology, Engineering and Design Capabilities

For the cost recovery scheme, all goods and equipment purchased by Contractors become the property of the Government. Any imports require appropriate approvals from the MoEMR, the MoF and other minister(s), and can be imported only if the relevant products are not available domestically the required quality/grade, efficiency, guaranteed delivery time and after-sales service.

The management of goods and equipment rests with SKK Migas. Any excess supply of goods and equipment may be transferred to other Contractors with the appropriate government approval before any amounts can be charged to cost recovery. Any surplus inventory purchased due to poor planning is not available for cost recovery.

This position is supported by GR-79, as amended by GR-27.

SKK Migas is required to surrender excess goods and equipment to the MoF if the equipment cannot be used by another Contractor. Any other use of such goods and equipment, including through donation, sale, exchange or use for capital participation by the State, destruction or rental, requires MoF approval, based on a recommendation from SKK Migas/MoEMR.

All goods and equipment used for upstream activities must be surrendered to the Government upon termination of the JCC.

For greater detail on the treatment of inventory; Property, Plant & Equipment (PP&E) and tendering for goods and services, please refer to these respective titles in Chapter 3.2.4.
3.1.15 Manpower and Control of Employee Costs and Benefits

Contractors should give preference to local manpower, but may use foreign manpower for expertise that cannot be provided by Indonesian personnel. SKK Migas controls the number of expatriate positions, which are reviewed annually. The current manpower laws and regulations applying to the employees of a Contractor are dealt with in Chapter 2.1.4 above. Contractors are required to provide development, education and training programs for Indonesian workers.

As part of the annual work plan and budget review process, SKK Migas reviews training programmes/costs, salary and benefit costs, and the planned localisation of expatriate positions. Manpower or organisational charts for both nationals and expatriates (RPTK - Rencana Penggunaan Tenaga Kerja and RPTKA - Rencana Penggunaan Tenaga Kerja Asing) are to be submitted annually for SKK Migas’ review and approval. SKK Migas controls the salaries and benefits which can be paid and the costs which can be recovered through salary caps. In an effort to offset any inequity in salary caps, PSC operators may offer employee benefits such as housing loan assistance, car loan assistance, and long-service allowances etc., which are cost recoverable if approved by SKK Migas.

PSC operators, under the guidance of SKK Migas, must offer a pension for employee retirement, or severance payments for general terminations (referred to as the Tabel Besar or Big Table). A Big Table scheme is a form of defined benefit whereby an employee is given a certain number of months’ pay based on their years of service.

Accordingly, some PSC operators have established defined contribution pension plans, managed by a separate trust, under which the PSC operator and the employee contribute a percentage of an employee’s salary. Pension contributions are charged as recoverable costs. Some PSC operators also purchase annuity contracts from insurance companies.

Pension contribution accruals cannot be cost recovered until they are fully funded (i.e. paid).

Some PSC operators have opted to manage their pension plans by funding them using bank time deposits, with the interest earned reinvested and used to reduce the future funding. All pension schemes require PSC operators to prepare an actuarial assessment of the fair value of the assets and the future pension liabilities, whether fully funded or unfunded. Historically, any unfunded liability is maintained off balance sheet for PSC basis Financial Reporting.
3.1.16 Jurisdiction and Reporting

JCCs are subject to Indonesian law. Contractors are obligated to report discoveries and the results of the certification of oil and/or gas reserves to the MoEMR/SKK Migas. Contractors are required to perform their activities in line with good industry and engineering practices, which include complying with the relevant provisions on occupational health and safety and environmental protection, and using EOR technology, as appropriate.

3.1.17 Dispute Mechanism-Arbitration

SKK Migas has introduced a special PSC cost recovery dispute resolution mechanism via PTK 051. This provides guidelines to SKK Migas and the Contractor on the deferral of cost recovery as a result of audit findings, analysis and the evaluation of the Financial Quarterly Report (FQR), the audit of Authorisation for Expenditure (AFE) for Close-outs, and/or expenditure the validity of which SKK Migas is questioning from a legal, technical or operational point of view.

Prior to the deferral of cost recovery, discussions shall be held with successive tiers of management of SKK Migas and the Contractor for a period of six months from the issuance of an audit report. Any deferred cost recovery shall be settled within 90 working days through a maximum of three discussions. In the event that discussions fail, the Contractor may exercise its rights in accordance with the PSC.
3.2 PSCs

3.2.1 General Overview and Commercial Terms

PSCs have been the most common type of JCCs used in Indonesia’s upstream sector. Under a conventional PSC, the Government and the Contractor agree to take a split of the production, measured in terms of revenue, based on PSC-agreed percentages. Operating costs are recovered from production through Contractor Cost oil formulae defined in the PSC, and the Contractor has the right to take and separately dispose of its share of oil and gas (with title to the hydrocarbons passing at the point of export or delivery).

Regulation-08 introduces a PSC scheme based upon the sharing of a “Gross Production Split” without a cost recovery mechanism, later amended by MoEMR Regulation No. 52/2017, MoEMR Regulation No. 20/2019 and MoEMR Regulation No. 12/2020 (refer to Chapter 4 for more detail).

Generations of Conventional PSCs

PSCs have evolved through five “generations”, with the main variations between them relating to the production sharing split. The second and third generation PSCs issued after 1976 removed the earlier cost recovery cap of 40% of revenue, and confirmed an after-tax oil equity split of 85/15 for SKK Migas and the Contractor, respectively. The third generation of the late 1980s introduced First Tranche Petroleum (FTP) and offered incentives for frontier, marginal and deep-sea areas. In 1994, to stimulate investment in remote and frontier areas (the Eastern Provinces), the Government introduced a 65/35 after-tax split on oil for contracts in that region (fourth generation). In 2008, a fifth generation of PSCs with a cost recovery mechanism was introduced. While the after-tax equity split is negotiable, the latest model limits the spending available for cost recovery (via a “negative list” regulated under GR-79 as amended by GR-27) and offers incentives in other areas such as via investment credits. More details on cost recoverable items and the negative list are provided in Chapter 3.2.2.

Key differences between the later and earlier generations are as follow:

a. Rather than a fixed after-tax share, recent PSCs have introduced some flexibility regarding the production sharing percentage offered;
b. PSCs now prescribe a DMO for natural gas;
c. SKK Migas and the Contractor are both entitled to FTP of 20% of the Petroleum production;
d. The profit sharing percentages in the contracts assume that the Contractor is subject to tax on after-tax profits at 20% (i.e. not reduced by any tax treaty);
e. Certain pre-signing costs (e.g. for seismic purchases) may be cost recoverable (although this is less clear for recent PSCs);
f. MoEMR and/or SKK Migas must approve any changes to the direct or indirect control of the PSC entity; and
g. The transfer of the PSC’s participating interest to non-affiliates is only allowable:
   • With the MoEMR and/or SKK Migas’ approval; and
   • Where the Contractor has retained a majority interest and operatorship for three years after signing.
Relinquishments

The PSC sets out the requirements for areas to be relinquished during the exploration period. Specific details are set out in the contract, but the parties must consult with SKK Migas, and the areas must be large enough to enable others to conduct petroleum operations.

Commercial Terms

The general concept of a PSC is that the Contractor bears all the risks and costs of exploration. If production does not proceed, these costs are not recoverable, but if production does proceed then the Contractors can claim a share of production to meet cost recovery, an investment credit (where granted) and an after-tax equity interest in the remaining production.

The terms of a PSC include that:

a. The Contractor is entitled to recover all allowable current costs (including production costs), as well as amortised exploration and capital costs;

b. The recovery of exploration costs is limited to production arising from the contracted “field” with an approved PoD – effectively quarantining cost recovery to the initial and then subsequent “fields” (earlier generation PSCs did not “ring fence” by PoD and/or by field);

c. The Contractor is required to pay a range of bonuses including a signing, education (historically) and production bonus. The production bonus may be determined on a cumulative basis. These bonuses are not cost-recoverable or tax deductible;

d. The Contractor agrees to a work programme with a minimum exploration expenditure over a certain number of years;

e. All equipment, machinery, inventory, materials and supplies purchased by the Contractor becomes the property of the State once landed in Indonesia. The Contractor has a right to use and retain custody during operations. The Contractor has access to exploration, exploitation and G&G data, but the data remains the property of the MoEMR;

f. Each Contractor shares its production, less deductions for the recovery of the Contractor’s approved operating costs. Each Contractor must file and meet its tax obligations separately;

g. The Contractor bears all the risks of exploration;

h. Historically, each Contractor was subject to FTP of 15% (for fields in Eastern Indonesia and some in Western Indonesia pursuant to the 1993 incentive package) or 20% (for other fields). This was calculated before any investment credit or cost recovery. Recent contracts provide for the sharing of FTP of 20%;

i. The Contractor is required to supply a share of crude oil production to satisfy a DMO. The quantity and price of the DMO oil is stipulated in the agreement. Recent contracts require a gas DMO;

j. After commercial production, the Contractor may be entitled to recover an investment credit historically ranging from 17% to 55% of costs (negotiated as part of the PoD approval) incurred in developing crude oil production facilities; and

k. The Contractor is required to relinquish portions of the contract area based on a schedule specified in the PSC.

Pre-PSC Costs

The recipient of a PSC will typically incur expenditure before the PSC is signed. This pre-PSC expenditure cannot be transferred to the PSC, and so will generally become non-recoverable.
Cost Recovery Principles

Basic cost-recovery principles include allowing the following items:

a. Current-year capital (being the current-year depreciation charges) and non-capital costs;
b. Prior years’ unrecovered capital and non-capital costs;
c. Inventory costs;
d. Head office overheads charged to operations; and
e. Insurance premiums and receipts from insurance claims.

Other principles have been developed over time via regulations issued by SKK Migas/ BP Migas/Pertamina and the Indonesian Tax Office (ITO). For example oil-generating PSC Contractors generally obtain an after-tax equity share of 15%. However, the DMO must be met out of this “equity” oil or gas. A Contractor therefore typically earns a return of less than 15%. This is because there is no cost recovery or tax deductibility for unsuccessful “fields” as well as due to the DMO requirement. FTP arrangements have also separately enabled the Government to claim a share of production before the Contractor has fully recovered its costs.

From 1995, PSCs indicated that site restoration was the responsibility of the Contractor, and their budgets needed to provide for clearing, cleaning and restoring the site upon the completion of the work. Funds set aside in a joint account for abandonment and site restoration are cost recoverable once spent or funded. Unused funds will be retained in the joint account, and are not refundable to the Contractor.

In 2017, the MoEMR issued Regulation No. 26/2017 (as later amended by MoEMR Regulation No. 47/2017, No. 24/2018, and No. 46/2018) stipulating the mechanism for PSC Contractors to recover (unrecovered) “Investment Costs” upon the expiration of the PSC. Investment costs are referred to as capital expenditure incurred over the PSC term by PSC Contractors with the objective of maintaining an equitable level of production for a maximum of five years before PSC expiration, subject to SKK Migas approval.

In summary, MoEMR Regulation 26 stipulates that; for (conventional) PSC, an unrecovered investment costs can be carried forward to the extended (conventional) PSC.

PSC Accounting Principles

The PSC outlines the accounting principles to be applied by the Contractor. Under relevant clauses of the PSC, operating, non-capital and capital costs are defined, together with the related accounting method to be used for such costs. This differs from Generally Accepted Accounting Principles (GAAP) and Indonesian Financial Accounting Standards (IFAS). Most companies, however, do not prepare financial statements compliant with IFAS, and instead prepare PSC statements adjusted at the head office level to comply with GAAP. SKK Migas issued PTK 059 as general guidance on PSC accounting. However, detailed PSC accounting must make reference to the specific PSC agreement.
3.2.2 Equity Share - Oil

**Investment Credits**

An investment credit is available on direct development and production capital costs, as negotiated and approved by SKK Migas.

In recognition of the delayed generation of income inherent in the exploration process, a credit ranging from 17% to 55% of the capital costs of development, transport and production facilities has historically been available. Second-generation PSCs allowed a rate of up to 20% for fields that commenced commercial operations after 1976.

The investment credit must be taken in oil or gas in the first year of production, but can generally be carried forward.

Under earlier PSCs, investment credits were capped where the share of total production taken by the Government did not exceed 49%. This condition was eliminated in later-generation PSCs.

Under GR-79/27, the Minister has the authority to determine investment incentive credits. The criteria for such credits are not however specified in GR-79/27.

**Cost Oil**

The expenses which are generally allowable for cost recovery include:

a. Current year operating costs from a field or fields with PoD approval, intangible drilling costs on exploratory and development wells, and the costs of inventory when landed in Indonesia (as distinct from when used – although this has changed in recent PSCs). The Contractor can also recover head office overheads (typically capped at a maximum of 2% of current year costs) provided the cost methodology is applied consistently, is disclosed in quarterly reports and is approved by SKK Migas (see further guidance below under Management and Head Office Overheads);
b. Depreciation of capital costs calculated at the beginning of the year during which the asset is Placed Into Service (PIS) (although for recent PSCs only monthly depreciation is allowed in the initial year). The permitted depreciation methods are either the declining balance or double declining balance method, based on the individual asset amount, multiplied by depreciating factors as stated in the PSC. Generally the factor depends on the useful life of the asset, such as 50% for trucks and construction equipment, and 25% for production facilities and drilling and production equipment. Title to capital goods passes to the Government upon landing in Indonesia, but the Contractor can claim depreciation; and
c. Unrecouped operating and depreciation costs from previous years. If production is not sufficient to recoup costs, these may be carried forward to subsequent years with no time limit.

In December 2010, GR-79 increased the number of non-CR items to 24. However, the list of non-items CR was then revised under GR-27 to 22 items effective from 19 June 2017. The list of non-CR items under GR-27 is as follows:
a. Costs charged or incurred for personal and/or family members, management, participating interest holders and shareholders;
b. Establishment or accumulation of a reserve fund, except costs for field closure and restoration deposited in the joint account of SKK Migas and the Contractor in an Indonesian bank;
c. Granted assets;
d. Administrative sanctions such as interest, fines, and surcharges, as well as criminal sanctions in the form of penalties related to the tax law and implementing regulations, as well as claims or fines resulting from the Contractor’s actions;
e. Depreciation of assets which do not belong to the Government;
f. Incentives, payments of pension contributions and insurance premiums for foreign manpower, management and shareholders and/or their family members;
g. Expatiate manpower costs which do not comply with the procedures of the RPTKA or Expatriate Manpower Permits (IMTA - Ijin Mempekerjakan Tenaga Asing);
h. Legal consultant’s costs which have no direct relation to oil operations in the context of PSC;
i. Tax consultant’s fees;
j. Marketing costs of oil and/or gas of the Contractor’s entitlement except marketing costs for gas as approved by SKK Migas;
k. Representation costs, including entertainment costs in any name and form, except if accompanied by a nominative list and the relevant tax ID number (NPWP - Nomor Pokok Wajib Pajak);
l. Training costs for expatriate manpower;
m. Merger and acquisition costs or Participating Interest costs;
n. Interest expenses on loans;
o. Employee Income Tax (EIT) borne by the Contractor, except when paid as a tax allowance, or third party EIT which is borne by Contractor or grossed up;
p. Procurement costs which are not in accordance with the arm’s length principle and costs exceeding the approved AFE by more than 10%, except for certain costs which are specifically regulated by the MoEMR;
q. Surplus materials purchased due to poor planning;
r. Costs incurred due to the negligent operation of Place Into Service (PIS) facilities;
s. Transactions which are written off, contrary to the terms of the tender process or against the law;
t. Bonuses paid to the Government;
u. Costs incurred prior to the signing of the relevant cooperation contract; and
v. Commercial audit costs.
Sharing of Production Oil

Crude production in excess of the amounts received for FTP, cost recovery and investment credits is allocated to the Government and the Contractor before tax (but adjusted by the DMO supply obligations).

Since a PSC involves the sharing of output, the production to be shared between the Government and Contractor is made up of:

a. Cost oil;
b. Any investment credit; and
c. Equity oil.

Management and Head Office Overheads

The Contractor has exclusive authority to conduct oil and gas operations in its work area, and is responsible to SKK Migas for the conduct of those operations. In practice, SKK Migas exercises considerable control through its approval of the Contractor’s annual work programs, budgets and manpower plans.

Some general and administrative costs (other than direct charges) related to head office overheads can be allocated to the PSC operation based on a methodology approved by SKK Migas. A Parent Company Overhead (PCO) Allocation Cap ((PMK – Peraturan Menteri Keuangan) 256 dated 28 December 2011) was introduced in 2011, and seeks to govern the cost recoverability and tax deductibility of overhead costs. PMK-256 stipulates a general cap for PCO allocations of 2% p.a. of annual spending for cost recovery and tax deductibility purposes. However, the amount that a PSC can actually recover will be dependent upon approval from SKK Migas, and may be lower than 2%. The overhead allocation methodology must be applied consistently, and is subject to periodic audit by SKK Migas. For producing PSCs, SKK Migas will often travel abroad to audit head office costs. Please refer to Chapter 3.5 for further discussion.

GS PSCs have a slightly different approach regarding the charging of direct and indirect head office expenditure to PSC operations. See further discussion in Chapter 4.

FTP

Under pre-2002 contracts, Contractors and the Government were both entitled to claim FTP, and received petroleum equal to 20% of the production before any deduction for operating costs. The FTP was then split according to their respective equity shares as stated in the contracts.

Under later PSCs, the Government was entitled to take the entire FTP (although at a lower rate of 10%) without sharing with the Contractor.

For recent PSCs, the FTP of 20% is once again shared with the Contractor.
**Equity Share – Oil**

Any oil that remains after investment credit and cost recovery is split between SKK Migas and the Contractor. Second and third generation PSCs involve an oil split of 85/15 (65/35 for frontier regions) for SKK Migas and the Contractor respectively. This is an after-tax allocation, being what the Contractor is entitled to lift after paying taxation at the grandfathered rates (i.e. the tax rates in effect when the PSC was signed). This is summarised as follows:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Table 3.2</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2002-2017 PSC (%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1995 Eastern Province PSC (%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1995 PSC (%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1985 - 1994 PSC (%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pre-1984 PSC (%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tax rate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40*</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Share of production after tax:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Government Varies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contractor Varies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contractor’s share of production before tax:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ranges from 44.64 – 62.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35/(100-44)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15/(100-44)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26.79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15/(100-48)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28.85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15/(100-56)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34.09</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The general combined Corporate and Dividend (C&D) tax rate fell to 42.4% in 2009 and 40% in 2010. The gross sharing rates were adjusted for in the 2013 PSCs.

**DMO**

According to the PSC, after the commencement of commercial production the Contractor should fulfil its obligation to supply the domestic market. The DMO (for oil) is calculated at the lesser of:

a. 25% of the Contractor’s standard pre-tax share or its participating interest share of crude oil; or

b. The Contractor’s standard share of crude oil (either 62.50%, 26.79%, 28.85% or 34.09% - as described in the table above) multiplied by the total crude oil to be supplied and divided by the entire Indonesian production of crude oil from all petroleum companies for the PSC area.

In general, a Contractor is required to supply a maximum of 25% of the total oil production...
to the domestic market out of its equity share of production. The oil DMO is to be satisfied using equity oil, exclusive of FTP. It is possible for the oil DMO to absorb the Contractor’s entire share of equity oil. If there is not enough production to satisfy the oil DMO, there is no carry-forward of any shortfall. Generally, for the first five years after commencing commercial production, SKK Migas pays the Contractor the full ICP value for its oil DMO. This is reduced to 10% or 25% of that price for subsequent years (depending upon the generation of PSC). The price used is the Weighted Average Price (WAP).

Historically there was no DMO obligation associated with gas production. However, under the GR-35 and recent PSCs, a DMO on gas production has been introduced.

In July 2021, the MoEMR issued regulation No.18/2021 prioritising the use of crude oil for domestic needs. The issuance of this regulation was in line with the Government’s broader policy objective of reducing crude oil imports.

In summary, MoEMR Regulation No. 18/2021 requires Pertamina to prioritise the procurement of crude oil from domestic sources over importing. In this regard, PSC contractors are obliged to offer or include Pertamina in tenders for their portion of crude oil before exporting, pursuant to business-to-business negotiations (presumably meaning that the crude need not be sold at below “market” value). It is also stipulated that the negotiations must be conducted within 20 days.

The tax implications of MoEMR Regulation No. 18/2021 include that crude sales at market price could lead to a gain or loss for PSC Contractors based on any variation between the negotiated price (with Pertamina) and the ICP. Any gains generated could be subject to the prevailing Income Tax rates (including Branch Profits Tax (BPT) - if applicable).
Valuation of Oil

For the purpose of calculating a share of production, and for tax purposes, oil is valued using a price reference known as the ICP. Under a PSC, the Contractor receives oil or in-kind products in settlement of its costs and its share of equity. This makes it necessary to determine a price to convert oil into USD in order to calculate cost recovery, taxes and other fiscal items such as under/over lifting. The ICP is determined monthly by the MoEMR based on the average daily prices of international indices from the preceding month.

The monthly tax calculations are based on the ICP and on actual Contractor lifting. The actual year-end annual PSC Contractor entitlement (cost plus equity barrels) is based on the average ICP for the year. The average ICP during the respective year is known as the WAP.
3.2.3 Equity Share – Gas

Sharing of Production - Gas

The provisions for the sharing of gas production are similar to those for oil except for the equity splits and DMO. When a PSC produces both oil and gas the relevant production costs will be allocated against each according to the proportion of production in value terms in the year or some other means of allocation as approved by SKK Migas. The costs of each category that are not recouped can either be carried forward to the following year or taken against the production of the other category in the same year only.

The main difference between oil and gas production relates to the equity split. The majority of PSCs are based on an 85/15 after-tax split for oil. For gas, the after-tax split is usually 70/30 for the Government and the Contractor respectively although some older PSCs are based on an after-tax split of 65/35. After the 1995 incentive package, Eastern Province gas Contractors use an after-tax split of 60/40.

These provisions result in the following entitlements:

Table 3.3

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Tax rate</td>
<td>40*</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Share of production</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>after tax:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Government</td>
<td>Varies</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contractor</td>
<td>Varies</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contractor’s share of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>production before tax</td>
<td>Depends on the</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>share of production</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>– most are still</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>at 71.43</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40/(100-44)</td>
<td></td>
<td>71.43</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30/(100-44)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>53.57</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30/(100-48)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>57.69</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30/(100-56)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>68.18</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The general combined C&D tax rate fell to 42.4% in 2009 and 40% in 2010. The gross sharing rates were adjusted for in the 2013 PSCs.

If the natural gas production does not permit full recovery of natural gas costs, the excess costs shall be recovered from crude oil production in the contract area. Likewise, if excess crude oil costs (crude oil costs less crude oil revenues) exist, this excess can be recovered from natural gas production.
### Illustrative Calculation of Entitlements

An illustration of how the share between the Government and Contractors is calculated is presented in the tables below.

**Table 3.4**

**Illustrative calculation of entitlement for old PSC**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Assumptions:</th>
<th>Year to date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Contractor's share before tax = 34.0909%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Government's share before tax = 65.9091%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WAP per barrel = USD 60</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C&amp;D tax = 56%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Formula used</th>
<th>Year to date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Lifting:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- SKK Migas</td>
<td>USD [a_1] = bbls x WAP</td>
<td>2,500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Contractors</td>
<td>USD [a_2] = bbls x WAP</td>
<td>4,500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total lifting</td>
<td>[A]</td>
<td>7,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less: FTP (20%)</td>
<td>[B] = 20% x [a]</td>
<td>1,400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total lifting after FTP</td>
<td>[C] = [a] - [b]</td>
<td>5,600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Cost recovery</td>
<td>Cost in bbls = cost in USD : WAP</td>
<td>4,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Investment credit</td>
<td>Cost in bbls = cost in USD : WAP</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total cost recovery</td>
<td>[D]</td>
<td>4,100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Equity to be split</td>
<td>[E] = [c] - [d]</td>
<td>1,500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SKK Migas’ share :</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- SKK Migas’ share of FTP</td>
<td>65.9091% X [b]</td>
<td>923</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- SKK Migas’ share of equity</td>
<td>65.9091% X [e]</td>
<td>989</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- DMO</td>
<td>25% X 34.0909% X [a]</td>
<td>596</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SKK Migas’ entitlement</td>
<td>[F]</td>
<td>2,508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Over/(under) SKK Migas’ lifting</td>
<td>[G] = [a_1] - [f]</td>
<td>(8)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contractor’s share :</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Contractor’s share of FTP</td>
<td>34.0909% X [b]</td>
<td>477</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Contractor’s share of equity</td>
<td>34.0909% X [e]</td>
<td>511</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- DMO</td>
<td>25% X 34.0909% X [a]</td>
<td>(596)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Add:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Cost recovery</td>
<td>4,000</td>
<td>240,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Investment credit</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>6,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contractor’s entitlement</td>
<td>[H]</td>
<td>4,492</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Over/(under) Contractors’ lifting</td>
<td>[I] = [a_2] - [h]</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Note: SKK Migas on behalf of the Government*
### Table 3.5

**Illustrative calculation of C&D taxes for Contractor's entitlement in old PSC**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>USD</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Contractor's share :</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Contractor’s share of FTP</td>
<td>28,620</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Contractor’s share of equity</td>
<td>30,660</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Cost recovery</td>
<td>240,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Investment credit</td>
<td>6,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less : DMO</td>
<td>(35,760)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>269,520</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less : Lifting price variance</td>
<td>(26,949)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contractor's net entitlement:</td>
<td>242,571</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less : - Cost recovery</td>
<td>(240,000)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Add :</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Actual price received from DMO</td>
<td>22,908</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contractor's taxable income</td>
<td>25,479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less :</td>
<td>56%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Corporate tax (45%)</td>
<td>11,465</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Dividend tax (11%)</td>
<td>2,803</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C&amp;D tax (56%)</td>
<td>14,268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contractor's net income</td>
<td>11,211</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* DMO comprised of two items:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Quantity in barrels</th>
<th>USD</th>
<th>Price of DMO</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>- Old oil (40% of total DMO in barrels)</td>
<td>238</td>
<td>1,428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- New oil (60% of total DMO in barrels)</td>
<td>358</td>
<td>21,480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Actual price received from DMO</td>
<td>596</td>
<td>22,908</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

** Calculation of lifting price variance :**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>USD</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Entitlement by using WAP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Entitlement by using ICP</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lifting price variance</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

@ The entitlement is calculated by using the monthly ICP during the respective year
### Illustrative presentation of old PSC in SKK Migas FQR format

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>USD</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Gross revenue/lifting</strong></td>
<td>420,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less : FTP (20%)</td>
<td>84,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Gross revenue/lifting after FTP</strong></td>
<td>336,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Cost recovery</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Cost recovery</td>
<td>240,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Investment credit</td>
<td>6,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total cost recovery</strong></td>
<td>246,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Equity to be split</strong></td>
<td>90,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SKK Migas’ share</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- SKK Migas’ share on FTP</td>
<td>55,380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- SKK Migas’ share on equity</td>
<td>59,340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Lifting price variance</td>
<td>26,949</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Government tax entitlement</td>
<td>14,268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Add: DMO</td>
<td>35,760</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less: Domestic market adjustment</td>
<td>(22,908)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total SKK Migas’ share</strong></td>
<td>168,789</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Contractor’s share</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Contractor’s share on FTP</td>
<td>28,620</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Contractor’s share on equity</td>
<td>30,660</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Lifting price variance</td>
<td>(26,949)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less: DMO</td>
<td>(35,760)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Add: Domestic market adjustment</td>
<td>22,908</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Less: Government tax entitlement</td>
<td>(14,268)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Add: Total recoverables</strong></td>
<td>246,000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total Contractor’s share</strong></td>
<td>251,211</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Domestic Gas Pricing

Gas pricing in domestic supply contracts is determined through negotiations on a field-by-field basis between SKK Migas, buyers and individual producers, based on the economics of a particular gas field development. Historically, all domestic gas had to be supplied to Pertamina under a gas supply agreement. Pertamina in turn then sold the gas to the end-user. Prices were fixed for a designated level of supply for the duration of the contract.

Under Law No. 22, individual producers can sell directly to end users based on contract terms and conditions negotiated directly between the producer and the buyer (with assistance from SKK Migas). However, there continues to be Government involvement in steering contracts towards certain domestic buyers, rather than producers’ preference to export due to more favourable pricing and terms.

Take-or-pay arrangements have been negotiated in some circumstances. Although this concept has long been accepted, the policy regarding its treatment from a tax, accounting (revenue recognition) and reporting perspective varies in practice.

PSC Contractors and potential investors should also consider the credit risk inherent in any domestic gas sales arrangements when negotiating contract terms and conditions and how they might protect themselves.

MoEMR issued Regulation No. 15/2022 and Regulation No. 10/2020 stipulating a maximum gas price of USD6/MMBTU at the plant gate for gas buyers in certain industries. Industries covered by Regulation No. 8/2020 include the fertiliser, petrochemical, oleochemical, steel, ceramic, glass and rubber glove industries, and this was expanded under Regulation No. 10/2020 to the power generation sector (including PT PLN (Persero) as gas buyer). The MoEMR will determine the necessary adjustments to the gas purchase price from the gas producer and/or to the related distribution costs, including liquefaction, compression, pipeline transmission and distribution, and transportation based on recommendations from SKK Migas or the Special Oil & Gas Regulatory Body of Aceh (BPMA - Badan Pengelola Migas Aceh) and the supervisory body for gas distribution.

Further, Regulations No. 15/2022 and No. 10/2020 clarify that the adjustments to the gas price will not affect the gas producer’s entitlement to proceeds based on existing gas purchase agreements with gas buyers. Instead, these adjustments will be accounted for as a reductions in the Government entitlement when performing the current year equity split calculation. Detailed provisions regarding the calculation of the entitlement to gas price adjustments will be further regulated through technical guidance from SKK Migas or BPMA.

Over/(Under) Lifting

Lifting variances will occur each year between the Contractor and the Government. These under-/over-lifting amounts are settled with the Government in cash or from production and can be considered as sales/purchases of oil or gas respectively. The individual members of the PSC may in turn have under-/over-lifting balances between themselves, which will be settled according to joint venture agreements, but generally in cash or from production in the following year.

Under MoF Regulation No. 118/PMK/02/2019 as lastly amended with MoF Regulation No. 51/2023 any under-lifting position between the Contractor and the Government should be settled in cash within 17 days (subject to the time taken for the examination and processing of the request) after the Directorate General of Budget (DGB) verifies the request from SKK Migas. There is no specified period for the settlement of any over-lifting position. In practice though, the amount is most often settled when the year-end FQR is finalised in March of the subsequent year.
Integrated LNG Supply Projects

Indonesia currently has five operating LNG and sized planned LNG facilities, namely PT Badak LNG, BP Tangguh LNG, PT Donggi Senoro LNG, Inpex Corporation, PT Sengkang, Inpex Masela (planned), PT Kayan LNG Nusantara (planned), PT South Sulawesi LNG (planned), PT Intan Giri Abadi (planned), PT Para Amartha LNG (planned), PT Sumber Aneka Gas (planned).

Historically, Indonesia has utilised a traditional integrated LNG seller/buyer supply chain structure. The LNG supply chain is generally structured as follows:

For Bontang, PT Badak NGL was established as a continuation of the upstream operations of several PSCs to process gas into LNG on a not-for-profit basis. A number of sales contracts were initially entered into under fixed long-term supply arrangements and at minimum prices in order to reduce the risk for the Producers. The initial contracts carried Cost, Insurance, Freight (CIF) terms. From the late 1980s the shipping arrangements were changed to allow buyers and/or others to participate in long-term shipping charters on a Free on Board (FOB) basis.

The Bontang and Tangguh LNG projects were effectively project financed with an implied Government guarantee which enabled lower financing costs. A trustee paying agent arrangement was also established to service this debt and the related O&M costs. These processing and financing costs are first netted off against LNG proceeds with the net proceeds then released back to the PSC calculation (i.e. under the so-called “net back to field” approach). The Tangguh LNG facility employs a similar concept to Bontang, and is operated by bp Indonesia on behalf of the gas producers, but without a separate gas processing entity.
Non-integrated LNG Projects

Non-integrated projects involve the legal/investor separation of gas extraction and LNG production assets. Issues under this model focus on the gas offtake price to be struck between the PSC Contractors and LNG investors. Under a non-integrated LNG model the investors in the LNG plant separately require a designated rate of return on their investment in order to service project finance etc. (i.e. unlike the “net back to field” approach outlined above for integrated projects which effectively allows financiers to benefit from the value of the entire LNG project).

The non-integrated LNG structure is relatively new to Indonesia, and as such it is difficult to assess the Indonesian tax implications. Withholding Tax (WHT), VAT, tax rate differentials (and associated transfer pricing) and PE issues need to be considered. In addition, any offshore project company would need to consider its tax treaty entitlements.

An example of a non-integrated project is the Donggi Senoro LNG plant in Sulawesi. The Donggi Senoro LNG plant is owned by Medco, Mitsubishi Corporation, Kogas and Pertamina, but Mitsubishi does not have a participating interest in the two PSCs that supply gas to the LNG plant.

3.2.4 Other PSC Conditions and Considerations

The Procurement of Goods and Services

Procurement of goods and services by oil and gas Contractors is regulated so as to give preference to Indonesian suppliers. For purchases in excess of certain values, specific procedures must be complied with, including the calling of tenders and approval by SKK Migas.

Guidance No.PTK-007/SKKIA0000/2023/S9 (PTK-007) on the Management Framework for the Supply Chain for Cooperation Contracts (Pedoman Tata Kerja Pengelolaan Rantai Suplai Kontraktor Kontrak Kerja Sama) is the current referred guidance on procurement of goods and services.

In general, all purchases are done by either tender or direct appointment (with certain requirements) and only vendors with Oil and Gas Support Business Capability Certificate (SKUP - Surat Kemampuan Usaha Penunjang Migas) and (SPDA - Sertifikat Pengganti Dokumen Administrasi) are considered qualified and able to bid. A PSC Contractor can procure goods and services by itself but require SKK Migas approval at the preparation of procurement list and planning stage if the package is worth over IDR 50 billion or USD 5 million.

Changes in the scope or terms of a contract which can increase the contract value must be approved by SKK Migas, as follows:

a. For contracts where the appointment of the supplier was carried out through approval by SKK Migas and where the overruns exceed 10% of the initial contract or above IDR 200 billion or USD 20 million; and

b. For contracts where the appointment of the supplier was made by the Contractors and where the cumulative amount of the initial contract plus overruns exceeds IDR 200 billion or USD 20 million.
All equipment purchased by PSC Contractors is considered the property of the Government from the time when it enters Indonesia. Oil and gas equipment may enter duty free if used for operational purposes (please see further discussion in Chapter 3.4.8 below). Imported equipment used by service companies on a permanent basis is assessed for Import Duty unless this is waived by the BKPM. Import duties on oil and gas equipment ranges from 0% to 29%. The position for temporary imports of subcontractor equipment is covered in Chapter 3.4.8.

**Inventory**

Under the PSC, spare parts inventory is separated into capital and non-capital. Non-capital inventory is charged to cost recovery immediately upon purchase or landing in Indonesia. A counter-entry account is usually maintained to track the physical movements and use of non-capital inventory. For later generation PSCs, however, inventory is charged based on usage.

Under SKK Migas guidelines, any excess or obsolete inventory must be circulated to other PSCs and receive SKK Migas approval before any amounts (capital inventory) can be charged to cost recovery. Under PTK 007, any dead stock and surplus materials above 8% of non-capital inventory is not recoverable.

If inventory is transferred or sold to another PSC the selling price must be at carrying cost. Generally, the sale of inventory is not subject to VAT. If a PSC Contractor cannot dispose of the inventory a write-off proposal (WOP) must be submitted to SKK Migas for approval. Once approved, the inventory is usually charged to cost recovery (if not yet charged) and transferred to a SKK Migas warehouse or facility, or held by the Contractor on behalf of SKK Migas.
**PP&E**

Under the PSC, PP&E (including land rights) purchased under the PSC become the property of the Government when purchased or landed in Indonesia. The Contractor continues to have the right to use such property until it is approved for abandonment by SKK Migas.

The NBV of such property, as reflected in the PSC financial statements, represents expenditure by the Contractor which has not yet been cost recovered. Intangible drilling costs of unsuccessful exploratory wells are charged to operating expenses as they are incurred. If commercial reserves are determined in the contract area and the exploratory wells subsequently become productive, the associated costs are capitalised. Additionally, the tangible costs of successful development wells are capitalised.

Depreciation is calculated from the time when the asset is PIS. Earlier generation PSCs allow a full year’s depreciation during the initial year, whereas later generation PSCs require a month-by-month approach so that an asset PIS in December is only allowed one month’s depreciation during the initial year. Under PTK 033, PIS approval is required prior to the commencement of depreciation. PIS approval should be submitted together with the AFE Close-out Report in order for the final depreciable project cost to be agreed. Exhibit C to the PSC describes the category method, and useful life for the purposes of PSC depreciation.

**Site Restoration and Abandonment Provision**

PSC Contractors that signed contracts after 1995 must include in their budgets provisions for clearing, cleaning and restoring sites upon the completion of work. For PSCs signed from 2008 onwards any cash funds set aside in a non-refundable joint account for abandonment and site restoration are cost recoverable. Any unused funds will be transferred to SKK Migas. According to PTK 040, cash funds must be placed into a State Owned Bank under a joint account between SKK Migas and the PSC Contractor. The PSC Contractor shall be liable if the funds are not sufficient to cover the costs of site restoration and abandonment.

It has been suggested that any abandonment and site restoration costs and liabilities related to PSCs signed before 1995 remain SKK Migas’s responsibility. However, consistent with PSCs signed since 1995, SKK Migas may at some point require the Contractor to contribute to the cost of restoration and abandonment activities.

Based on MoEMR Regulation No. 15/2018 regarding the post-operation of oil and gas upstream activities. Contractors are obligated to conduct post-operation activities using post-operation activity funds and to submit a post-operation activity plan to SKK Migas. Contractors are also obligated to reserve post-operation activity funds, which must be deposited in a joint account between SKK Migas and Contractors, in accordance with the estimated post-operation activity costs.
### 3.3 Upstream Accounting

The table below shows some of the key standards relating to upstream oil and gas companies under PSC accounting, GAAP in the United States (US GAAP) and IFRS.

**Table 3.6**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Area</th>
<th>PSC</th>
<th>US GAAP</th>
<th>IFRS*</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Depreciation of capital costs</td>
<td>Accelerated depreciation with a full year’s depreciation in the year of acquisition</td>
<td>Units of production</td>
<td>Method not specifically determined: to be allocated on a systematic basis over useful life, reflecting the consumption of assets’ benefits</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Non-capital/controllable stores</td>
<td>Expensed upon receipt (except for later generation PSCs which are charged to cost recovery as they are consumed).</td>
<td>Expensed as consumed</td>
<td>Expensed as consumed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obsolete stores or idle facilities</td>
<td>Written-off only when approved by SKK Migas</td>
<td>Expensed/impaired when identified</td>
<td>Expensed/impaired when identified</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deferred taxes</td>
<td>Not provided</td>
<td>Accounting Standard Codification (ASC) 740</td>
<td>International Accounting Standards (IAS) 12 treatment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contingent liabilities</td>
<td>Recognised when settled or approved by SKK Migas</td>
<td>ASC 450</td>
<td>IAS 37 treatment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Severance and retirement benefits</td>
<td>Recognised when paid or funded</td>
<td>ASC 715</td>
<td>IAS 19 (Revised) treatment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Decommissioning and restoration obligation</td>
<td>Recorded and recovered on a cash basis, if specifically provided for in the PSC</td>
<td>ASC 410 treatment</td>
<td>Provision to be provided under IAS 37 treatment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PSC licence acquisition costs</td>
<td>Expensed (generally not cost recoverable)</td>
<td>Capitalised</td>
<td>Capitalised as long as meeting IFRS asset recognition criteria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exploration and evaluation - dry holes</td>
<td>Expensed</td>
<td>Expensed</td>
<td>Expensed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exploratory wells-successful: Tangible costs</td>
<td>Capitalised</td>
<td>Capitalised</td>
<td>Not specifically addressed; Capitalised as long as meeting IFRS asset recognition criteria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Intangible costs</td>
<td>Expensed</td>
<td>Capitalised</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Development - dry holes</td>
<td>Expensed</td>
<td>Capitalised</td>
<td>Not specifically addressed; capitalised as long as meeting IFRS asset recognition criteria under IAS 38 or IAS 16</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Key standards reference and comparison between PSC accounting and US GAAP and IFRS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Area</th>
<th>PSC</th>
<th>US GAAP</th>
<th>IFRS*</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Development wells-</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>successful:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tangible costs</td>
<td>Capitalised</td>
<td>Capitalised</td>
<td>Not specifically addressed; capitalised as long as meeting IFRS asset recognition criteria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Intangible costs</td>
<td>Expensed**</td>
<td>Capitalised</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Support equipment and</td>
<td>Capitalised</td>
<td>Capitalised</td>
<td>Capitalised</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>facilities</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* Currently, IFAS do not significantly differ from IFRS, except for the effective date of the application of new standards as they are issued.

** New PSCs signed from 2011 capitalise intangible costs

#### 3.3.1 Statement of Financial Accounting Standards (SFAS) 66/IFRS 11 – Joint Arrangements

Joint arrangements are frequently used by oil and gas companies as a way to share the risks and costs, or to bring specialist skills to a particular project. The legal basis for joint arrangements takes various forms such as a formal joint venture contract or governance arrangement as set out in a company’s formation documents. The feature that distinguishes a joint arrangement from other forms of cooperation is the presence of joint control.

Unanimous consent is generally required for financial and operating decisions in order for joint control to exist. An arrangement without joint control is not a joint arrangement.

Under SFAS 66/IFRS 11, for unincorporated JOs, participants must account for their interest in a JO as a share of assets, liabilities, revenue and costs. A joint venture participant uses the equity method to account for its investment in a joint venture.

In the oil and gas industry in Indonesia, upstream joint working arrangements use forms of joint arrangement. Some companies form a JO through separate vehicles, although there are not many such instances, which are generally classified as JOs under SFAS 66/IFRS 11. Midstream and downstream joint working arrangements generally operate through separate vehicles and incorporated entities.
3.4 Taxation and Customs

This section sets out the industry-specific aspects of Indonesian taxation and customs law for (conventional) upstream Contractors, and includes an analysis of some common industry issues. Taxation obligations common to ordinary taxpayers are not however addressed (please see our annual PwC Pocket Tax Guide for discussion of this area). Issues around the taxation of GS PSCs are outlined in Chapter 4.

3.4.1 Historical Perspective

“Net of Tax” to Gross of Tax

The modern regulatory era dealing with the framework of oil and gas activities in Indonesia began with the passage of the Oil and Gas Mining Law No. 44/1960 on 26 October 1960. Pursuant to Law No. 44, the right to mine Indonesian oil and gas resources was vested entirely in Indonesian SOEs. Law No. 44 did, however, allow for SOEs to appoint other parties as Contractors.

Pursuant to GR No. 27 of 4 September 1968, Pertamina was formed as a State Enterprise. Pursuant to Law No. 8/1971 issued on 15 September 1971, Pertamina was granted exclusive powers over the appointment of private enterprises, including those which are incorporated overseas, as Contractors under oil and gas mining arrangements. This began the era of the PSC and similar contractual arrangements.

From the early 1960s until the late 1970s, PSC entities were entitled to take their share of production on a “net of tax” basis (i.e. with the payment of Indonesian Income Tax made on their behalf by the State/Pertamina).

In the late 1970s this was changed to a “gross of tax” basis to accommodate US foreign tax credit rules. This change led, for the first time, to the requirement for the calculation of taxable income and the actual payment of Income Tax by PSC entities. Notwithstanding this alteration, there was an understanding that a “net of tax” entitlement for PSC entities was to continue.

Uniformity Principle

As the change from a “net of tax” to a “gross of tax” basis was not meant to disturb the “desired” production sharing entitlements (i.e. the after-tax take), it became necessary to adopt the so-called “uniformity principle” in relation to the calculation of taxable income. This principle, as outlined in MoF Letter No.S-443A of 6 May 1982, provides that the treatment of income and expenditure items for cost recovery and tax deductibility purposes should be identical (with limited exceptions such as for signing/production bonuses). This long-standing principle has now been recognised (at least partially) in GR-27 which requires that there be a general “uniform treatment” between cost recovery and tax deductibility.

Uniformity therefore meant that the calculation of Income Tax for PSC entities differs to the calculation applying to other Indonesian taxpayers. Significant differences include:

a. That the taxable value of oil “liftings” is to be referenced to a specific formula (currently ICP) as opposed to an actual sales amount (gas “liftings” generally reference the Gas Sales Agreement Contract price);
b. That the classifications for intangible and capital costs are not necessarily consistent with the general Income Tax rules relating to capital spending;

c. That the depreciation/amortisation rates applying to these intangible and capital costs are not necessarily consistent with the depreciation rates available under the general Income Tax rules;

d. That there is a general denial of deductions for interest costs (except where specially approved) whereas interest is usually deductible under the general Income Tax rules as long as within a 4:1 debt equity ratio to the five year restriction under the general Income Tax rules;

e. That there is an unlimited carry forward of prior year unrecovered costs; and

f. That no tax deductions will arise until there is commercial production as opposed to a deduction arising from the date of the spending being expensed or accrued under the general Income Tax rules.

### 3.4.2 GR-79, as amended by GR-27 and GR-93 (GR-79/27/93)

GR-79 was the first dedicated regulation dealing with both the cost recovery and tax arrangements for this important industry. Notwithstanding the issuance of a number of implementing regulations for GR-79, many issues remain unclear. The table below summarises the issues which remain unclear, as well as the status of the respective regulations etc.

**Table 3.7**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Article</th>
<th>Unclear Area</th>
<th>Regulation Pending</th>
<th>Guidance Pending</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Article 3, Article 5, Article 12</td>
<td>Definition of the principle of effectiveness, efficiency and fairness, as well as good business and engineering practices</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 7</td>
<td>Ring fencing by field or well</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 8</td>
<td>Minimum Government Share of a Work Area</td>
<td>Yes, per Article 8(2) - from the Minister</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 10</td>
<td>FTP amount and share</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 12</td>
<td>Limitations on indirect charges from Head Office</td>
<td>See our comments on head office costs</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 13</td>
<td>Negative lists - transactions procured without a tender process or cause a loss to the state</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 14</td>
<td>Income from by-products (sulphur/electricity)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 17</td>
<td>The use of reserve funds for abandonment and site restoration</td>
<td>Yes, per Article 17(4)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article</td>
<td>Unclear Area</td>
<td>Regulation Pending</td>
<td>Guidance Pending</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 18</td>
<td>Severance for permanent employees paid to the undertaker of employee severance funds</td>
<td>Yes, per Article 18(2) - procedures for the administration of employee severance</td>
<td>Yes, per Article 18(1) Minister to determine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 19 (See also Article 7)</td>
<td>Deferment of cost recovery until a field is produced - Ring fencing by field?</td>
<td></td>
<td>Yes, per Article 19(2) – Minister to determine policy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 22</td>
<td>Procedures to determine the methodology and formula for Indonesia’s crude oil price</td>
<td>Yes, per Article 22(2)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 24</td>
<td>DMO fee for delivery of crude oil and gas</td>
<td>Issued as MoF Reg. No. 137/2013</td>
<td>Yes, per Article 24(9), to be determined by Minister</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 25</td>
<td>Tax assessment for foreign tax credit purposes</td>
<td>Issued as DGT Regulation No. 29/ PJ/2011 on Income Tax Payments</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 26</td>
<td>Maximum amount of deductions and fee/ compensation paid by the Government</td>
<td>Yes, per Article 26(2) from Minister.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 27</td>
<td>Guidance on the procedures for payment of income taxes on PSC transfer and uplift income</td>
<td>Issued as PMK-257 in 2011 (see below)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 31</td>
<td>Form and contents of annual income tax return</td>
<td>Issued as DGT regulation (PER-Peraturan Dirjen Pajak)-05/2014 (see below)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 32</td>
<td>Tax ID registration for PSC (so called “Joint Operation” tax ID number)</td>
<td></td>
<td>Yes, per Article 32(1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 33</td>
<td>Procedures to calculate and deliver government share in the event of tax payment in kind</td>
<td>Yes, per Article 33(3) PMK-70/2015 (see below)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 34</td>
<td>Standard and norms of costs utilised in petroleum operations</td>
<td></td>
<td>Yes, per Article 34(2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 36</td>
<td>Independent third party appointment to perform financial and technical verification</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 38</td>
<td>Transitional rules and adjustment to the GR</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Effective Date

GR-79 stipulates that:

a. It is effective from its date of signing. This means that GR-79 operates from 20 December 2010 (but see below);
b. It applies fully to JCCs, consisting of PSCs and Service Contracts, signed after 20 December 2010; and
c. JCCs signed before 20 December 2010 continue to follow the rules relevant to these JCCs until expiration. This is except for areas on which pre-GR-79 JCCs are silent or which are not clearly regulated. In these cases, Contractors should adopt the “transitional” areas covered in GR-79 within three months – a provision which has caused considerable unrest to many holders of pre-GR-79 PSCs. This is primarily because the transitional provisions (at Article 38b) apply in respect of eight significant areas as follows:

   i) Government share;
   ii) Requirements for cost recovery and the norms for claiming operating costs;
   iii) Non-allowable costs;
   iv) The appointment of independent third parties to carry out financial and technical verifications;
   v) The issuance of an Income Tax assessments;
   vi) The exemption of Import Duty and Import Tax on the importation of goods used for exploitation and exploration activities;
   vii) The Contractor’s Income Tax in the form of oil and gas from the Contractor’s share; and
   viii) Income from outside of the JCC in the form of uplifts and/or the transfer of JCC/PSC interests.

Whilst the exact scope remains unclear, some holders of pre-GR-79 PSCs have been concerned that the transitional rules could result in the largely retroactive operation of GR-79. This was particularly noting that there is uncertainty as to how to determine what areas were “not yet regulated or not yet clearly regulated”.

Photo source: PwC
Amendment of GR-79 (i.e. GR-27 and GR-93)

GR-27

On 19 June 2017, the President signed GR-27, which amended GR-79. The main changes were as follow:

a) Article 10 in regard to State Revenue including Government Share and FTP
   This Article was amended to allow for a range of upstream “incentives” including:
   i) A DMO holiday (albeit with no time limit specified);
   ii) A range of tax incentives, where these are in accordance with the prevailing tax laws; and
   iii) A range of non-tax State revenue incentives, which may include the use of State-owned assets for upstream activities.

   The elucidation indicates that this amendment targets the incentives embedded in historical PSCs such as investment credits and DMO holidays. This will not extend to general tax concessions.

   These amendments also included a new Article 10(a) to allow for a “sliding scale” equity split to be determined by the MoEMR. It is unclear at this stage how this scale will interface with the splits shown in the PSCs themselves (although see discussion on Article 38 below).

b) Article 11 regarding to recoverable costs
   This Article has been amended to positively confirm the recoverability of LNG processing costs.

c) Article 13 regarding non-recoverable costs
   This Article has been amended to remove a number of items from the list of non-CR spending being:

   i) Tax allowances related to EIT (which appears to be EIT where remitted on a grossed up basis);
   ii) Interest formally approved for cost recovery; and
   iii) CD during an exploitation phase.

   As a result, spending on these items should now be cost recoverable, at least to the extent that this is in accordance with the requirements of the relevant PSC;

d) Article 16 in regard to depreciation
   This Article has been amended to allow for the residual value of assets that are “no longer able to be used” to be cost recovered outright. Under the previous arrangements, and Exhibit C of most PSCs, this spending would continue to be depreciable based upon the original useful life of the asset.

e) Article 25 dealing with the Income Tax calculation
   This Article has been amended to include:
   i) A new Article 25(7a) which requires that Assessments arising from a tax audit are to be issued within 12 months of the receipt of a “complete” tax return (previously there was no formal timeline except in the case of a tax refund).

   The intent/impact is not clear, particularly noting the joint-audit framework with the Financial and Development Supervision Agency (BPKP - Badan Pengawasan Keuangan dan Pembangunan) and SKK Migas. It is possible, however, that this amendment will mean less of a role for the DGT in its Income Tax related audits; and

   ii) New Articles 25(12) and (13), which provide that Income Tax on FTP is to be due when the “accumulated” FTP exceeds the relevant cost recovery balance.
This amendment is not entirely clear, but could mean that FTP is to be accumulated as non-taxable income until the exhaustion of all unrecovered costs (and thus an equity oil position) at which point the entire accumulated FTP becomes taxable.

f) Article 26 dealing with Tax Facilities
This Article has been amended to include new Articles 26(A) to (E) to provide specific tax facilities, as follow:

i) “duty/import tax exemption” in relation to physical imports by PSCs during both the exploration and exploitation phases;
ii) Reductions in Land and Building Tax (PBB - Pajak Bumi dan Bangunan) of 100% (during the exploration phase) and up to 100% (during the exploitation phase);
Note that MoF approval is required for these import-related and PBB incentives during exploitation (the incentives during the exploration phase appear to be automatic);
iii) Income arising from charges from the shared use of assets by PSCs is to be exempt from WHT and VAT. Interestingly, the amendment does not formally provide that the income itself is otherwise exempt; and
iv) “Indirect head office allocations” do not constitute Income Tax “objects” or VAT-able “supplies”. This appears to be a formalisation of the long established principle set out under MoF letter S-604 issued in 1998, which has been challenged by the DGT in recent years.

The consequence of this amendment is presumably to render cost allocations exempt from WHT and VAT. There is however no elaboration on the meaning of a “head office” and so it is unclear how widely this incentive can be extended to affiliate charges from overseas.

g) Article 27 dealing with Uplifts and Participating Interest transfers
This Article has been amended to include:

i) A new Article 27(1a) which provides that taxable income arising from uplifts, after being reduced by Final Income Tax, is non-taxable; and
ii) A new Article 27(2a) which provides that taxable income arising from PSC transfers, after being reduced by Final Income Tax, is non-taxable.

In these cases, the consequence of the after-tax income becoming non-taxable is presumably that no further tax should apply to the after tax income. This should therefore now formally exclude the levying of BPT on the after-tax income from PSC transfers, presumably in both direct and indirect transfer scenarios.

It should also be noted that the BPT on PSC transfers was introduced via PMK-257, and so was arguably never part of the original GR-79 architecture. It is anticipated that a complementary amendment to PMK-257 may be issued to ensure complete clarity on this matter. Timing of issuance is however unclear.

h) Article 31(2) dealing with PSC Transfer Reporting
This Article has been amended to require that the value of a PSC transfer be reported to both the DGOG of the MoEMR, and the DGT. Previously GR-79 reporting only took place to the DGT.

i) Article 37 and 38 dealing with Transitional Provisions
The transitional provisions provide that:

i) For PSCs signed before GR-79 but post Law No. 22/2001: the relevant PSC holders should elect to either:
   • Continue to follow the provisions of the relevant PSC (i.e. exclusive of any GR-27 adjustments); or
• “Adjust” their PSC to comply with GR-27 (although with no guidance on the adjustments mechanism). This election is to be made within six months of the issuance of GR-27 (i.e. by mid December 2017 – which has obviously already passed, and with no guidance on the selection mechanism);

ii) For PSCs signed post GR-79 but prior to GR-27 issuance, the outcome appears to be similar to i), although presumably with any election to “opt-out” of GR-27 still leaving the PSC holder subject to the rules under the PSC as impacted by GR-79 (although this is not clear).

The most likely interpretation of these transitional provisions is that GR-27 operates to “immediately” amend GR-79 on all matters outlined in GR-27. However, GR-27 will still not apply to the extent that GR-27 is inconsistent with the provisions of the relevant PSC. These inconsistencies can then be overcome only by the PSC Contractor agreeing to amend the PSC so as to render the PSC entirely consistent with GR-27.

Whilst the range of PSC–specific matters requiring PSC amendments is debatable, it may not extend to the BPT due on a PSC transfer, as the taxation of PSC transfers is not typically prescribed in PSCs. As a result, BPT on PSC transfers appears to have been removed effective from June 2017, irrespective of the position taken on any GR-27 related election (although this should be confirmed as part of any transaction advice).

The package of amendments under GR-27 should, on balance, be viewed positively by the industry, and particularly for newer PSCs. However, all PSC holders will need to carefully weigh up the economic implications before making an election to opt-in to GR-27.

GR-93

On 31 August 2021, the Government of Indonesia issued GR No. 9 (GR-9), which provides updated guidance on the Income Tax treatment on transfers of PSC participating interests (PIs) in both direct and indirect transfers. GR-93 came into effect on the same date (i.e. 31 August 2021) and revoked several articles in GR-79/27 and GR-53. Other provisions of GR-79/27 and GR-53 remain operational.

Key highlights are as follows:
• GR-93 covers transfers of PSCs falling under either the cost recovery or GS framework;
• GR-93 provides some clarity on a number of long-standing issues, especially on the “tracing rules” in the case of transfers via share sales (i.e. “indirect” transfers); and
• GR-93 also provides clarity on certain transactions that are exempt from PSC transfer tax (particularly in indirect transfers);

Please refer to the PSC transfer section below for more details.
State Revenue and Payment of Tax

The Income Tax payments of a PSC entity were historically counted by the Government as oil revenue rather than as an Income Tax receipt. The Income Tax was also remitted to the DGB as opposed to the ITO.

On 31 March 2015, the Minister of Finance issued PMK-70 amending the previous PMK-79/2012, as a further implementing regulation of GR-79. PMK-70 outlines updated procedures for remitting and reporting “State Revenue” arising from PSC activities. The following high level points are noted:

a. PMK-70 was issued in response to the dissolution of BP Migas (replaced by SKK Migas) and amends the terminology in the previous PMK-79/2012 accordingly;
b. Similar to PMK-79/2012, most of the terms in PMK-70 are consistent with GR-79;
c. State Revenue is formally defined as Government Share and the Corporate and BPT (i.e. the so-called Corporate and Dividend (C&D) Tax);
d. Final lifting is to be calculated at year end with procedures on how to settle over/ under liftings to be separately regulated;
e. Income Tax for PSC Contractors to consist of the monthly and annual C&D Tax; and
f. If requested, the C&D Tax must be paid “in-kind” based on the ICP (for oil) or the WAP (for gas) of the month when the tax is due. The possibility of tax being paid in-kind is not altogether new although the PMK is the first guidance on a calculation/value mechanism.

With the introduction of PMK-70 Income Tax payments of PSC Contracts are therefore generally now on an equal footing with general taxpayers. Under GR-79, a facility also now exists for a Tax “Assessment” letter evidencing the payment of Income Tax. Prior to this the DGT issued a Temporary Statement.

C&D Tax payment procedures are as follows:

a. For cash payments:
   i) The tax payments are to be remitted into the (general) State Treasury account rather than into the Oil & Gas accounts (i.e. the MoF account #600.000411980 at the BI). The payment/remittance is still in USD and the transfer shall be made via a “Foreign Exchange” Designated Bank (i.e. Bank Persepsi Mata Uang Asing);
ii) A tax payment slip is to be completed. DGT Regulation No.25/PJ/2011 provides different tax payment codes for Petroleum Income Tax, Natural Gas Income Tax and BPT; and

iii) The monthly and annual C&D Tax payment deadlines are the 15th of the following month and the end of the 4th month following year end. Tax will be considered paid when the funds are received into the State Treasury account (i.e. the tax payment slip SSP (Surat Setoran Pajak) will be marked with NTPN (Nomor Transaksi Penerimaan Negara) and NTB (Nomor Transaksi Bank).

b. For in-kind payments:
   i) The payment deadlines are the same as for cash payments;
   ii) Contractors and SKK Migas will record the in-kind payments in a “minutes of in-kind handover” (berita acara serah terima) to be signed by both parties; and
   iii) The SSP shall be completed based on the minutes of in-kind handover including the hand-over date. PMK-70 provides two attachments – Template for the Minutes of Handover and Attachment II – SSP specifically for (in-kind) C&D Tax.

c. Where C&D Tax is overpaid, the overpayment should be settled in accordance with the prevailing tax laws meaning that tax refunds could be subject to a tax audit (the historical practice has been that PSC entities simply offset overpayments against future C&D Tax instalments). The instructions in PER-05 for completing the Annual Corporate Income Tax Return (CITR) do not result in the disclosure of under or over payments in the main CITR form;

d. The C&D Tax reporting procedures include:
   i) Operators prepare monthly and annual State Revenue Reports using the template provided in PMK-70 and submit to the DGT (generally the Oil & Gas Tax Office), the DGB (specifically the Directorate of Non-Tax State Revenue in this case), and SKK Migas. PMK-70 is silent on the reporting obligations during exploration (i.e. where no State Revenue obligation should exist); and
   ii) The reports should include the relevant SSP and payment evidence. This will be the transfer evidence (for cash payments) or the minutes of in-kind handover (for in-kind payments).

e. Any late payment or reporting is subject to administrative sanctions under prevailing tax laws. The reports also require the declaration of Government Share and (as outlined above) extend the reporting obligations to the DGB, the DGT and SKK Migas.
Cost Recovery/Tax Deductions

GR-79/27 requires that there be a “uniform treatment” between cost recovery and tax deductibility. This is pivotal as it appears to formally enshrine the long-standing “uniformity principle”. To satisfy uniformity the amount should still:

a. Be spent on income producing activities;
b. Satisfy the arm’s length principle (for related party transactions);
c. Be consistent with good business and engineering practices; and
d. Be approved by SKK Migas and be included in the relevant WP&B.

GR-79/27 also outlines two items of spending that are not allowed for cost recovery. For this list please refer chapter 3.4.2 above.

Indirect Taxes

Indirect taxes, regional taxes and regional levies are stated as cost recoverable. Indirect taxes include VAT, Import Duty, PBB, regional taxes and regional levies. These PBB and regional taxes/levies have generally been exempt (or at least reimbursable) in the past.

Import Duty and other import taxes (such as VAT and Article 22 Income Tax) related to exploration and exploitation activities are also generally exempt (see below).

PBB for Post GR-79-PSCs

On 12 April 2013, the MoF issued Regulation No.76/PMK.03/2013 (PMK-76) on PBB for the oil and gas sector, replacing Regulation No. 15/PMK.03/2012 (PMK-15). The effective date of PMK-76 was 12 May 2013. PMK-76 has led to a major change in the PBB regulatory framework for PSCs. PMK-76 has gone through several amendments, most recently by MoF Regulation No. 234/PMK.03/2022 (PMK-234).

General PBB regime

Pursuant to Article 5 of PBB Law No. 12/1994 (Law 12) the PBB tax rate is 0.5% of a “deemed” tax base. The “deemed” tax base ranges from 20% up to 100% of the “object value” (being a statutory value called Tax Object Selling Value (NJOP - Nilai Jual Objek Pajak)). The taxable event is the tax base of land and buildings “held” as at 1 January each year. PBB should be paid within six months of the receipt of an Official Tax Payable Notification (SPPT - Surat Pemberitahuan Pajak Terutang). Whilst an SPPT is not an assessment, it is still a legal notice from the Tax Office against which taxpayers can object.

PBB and PSCs

Article 11(4)(f) of GR-79 indicates that indirect taxes (including PBB) should be cost recoverable. Post GR-79 PSCs accommodate this by requiring indirect taxes to be cost recovered (in earlier PSCs the Government bears all taxes except Income Tax). On 1 February 2012, the MoF issued PMK-15 updating the PBB procedures (including overbooking) applicable to the PSC sector. The key features were:
a. That PMK-15 was effective on 1 February 2012 and cancelled all previous regulations relating to the PBB compliance for PSCs;
b. That the Tax Office should issue the SPPT by the end of April of each fiscal year;
c. That the PBB due should be settled through an overbooking made by the DGB from the oil and gas revenue account into the Tax Office/DGT account (i.e. PBB is not paid by the PSC Contractor); and
d. That the taxable base value will be covered by further regulations.

On 12 April 2013 the MoF replaced PMK-15 with PMK-76. PMK-76 specifically references GR-79 and changes the PBB treatment as follows:

a. For pre GR-79 PSCs the overbooking process continues to apply; and
b. For post GR-79 PSCs the overbooking does not apply and the PSCs are required to self-remit the PBB and claim as cost recovery.

With the automatic overbooking entitlement for post-GR-79 PSCs withdrawn, the DGT began directly to “assess” post-GR-79 PSCs.

On 30 September 2013, the DGT issued SE-46 to provide further clarification on the completion of the Notification of PBB Objects (SPOP - Surat Pemberitahuan Objek Pajak) for the “offshore” components of these objects. Perhaps the most significant aspect of SE-46 was to clarify that the NJOP should only extend to areas “utilised” by the PSC interest holder.

Whilst the term “utilisation” was not defined, the intent appeared to be to reduce PBB exposure for these PSCs going forward.

This outcome left post-GR-79 PSCs exposed to PBB liabilities.

On 10 December 2019, the MoF issued PMK-186, which became effective on 1 January 2020, and introduced the following changes:

a. An updated classification of “Tax Objects”; and
b. New procedures to determine the Sales Value of these NJOP.

PMK-186 applies to PBB Objects in, among others, the oil and gas sector and other sectors which are:

a. Located within Indonesian waters; and
b. Not PBB Objects of a Village or Town.

PBB Objects

For “Other Sectors”, the definition of “land” has now been clarified to include Indonesian waters used for storage and processing facilities, and thereby extends to the various categories of vessels used on these waters.

The definition of “buildings” has now also been clarified to include technical constructions planted or attached permanently on “land” within Indonesian waters. This includes pipelines, and storage and processing facilities such as Floating Storage Offload (FSO), Floating Production System (FPS), Floating Production Unit (FPU), Floating Storage Unit (FSU), Floating Production Storage and Offload (FPSO), and Floating Storage Regasification Unit (FSRU). Please refer to our comments in Chapter 6 (Service Providers to the Upstream Sector) for more details on the development of PBB issues pertaining to FSRU/FPSO/FSO, etc.

Further, this clarification confirms the recent DGT position during tax audits that PBB should now cover these assets.

NJOP Calculation

PMK-186 sets out the procedures to calculate the NJOP for assets falling into the above sectors. For land, the NJOP varies according to the characteristics of use (e.g. productive, not yet productive, non-productive, onshore/offshore etc.). This is obviously relevant for oil and gas.
For buildings, the NJOP for all sectors is based on the “New Acquisition Price”. This is defined as all costs incurred to acquire the Tax Object at the time of assessment, less depreciation based on the physical condition of the Tax Object.

From an administrative perspective, the incentive requires a “confirmation letter for the tax facilities” for both the exploration and exploitation phases. Such a confirmation letter should be issued by the Head of the Regional Tax Office (RTO).

**PBB reduction for post-GR-79 PSCs**

On 31 December 2014, and in response to the above, the MoF issued Regulation No.267/2014 (PMK-267) which provided tax incentives for exploration PSCs in the form of a PBB reduction.

The reduction was granted on the subsurface component, and can amount to up to 100% of the PBB due on that component. This incentive is applicable from 2015 onwards where the Contractor fulfils the following requirements:

a. Its PSC was signed after 20 December 2010 (i.e. the effective date of GR-79);

b. A SPOP (notification of PBB objects) has been submitted to the DGT; and

c. A recommendation letter has been provided by the MoEMR which stipulates that the PBB object is still at the exploration stage.

The reduction is granted annually for a maximum of six years from the PSC signing date and can be extended by up to four years (subject to a recommendation letter from the MoEMR).

On 27 August 2019, the MoF issued Regulation No. 122/PMK.03/2019 (PMK-122) which provides incentives including a PBB reduction of up to 100% (effectively a PBB exemption). These incentives apply during both the exploration and exploitation periods, although their application during the exploitation period is subject to an approval from the MoF after reviewing the project’s economics.

**Bookkeeping and Tax Registration**

A PSC entity is automatically entitled to maintain its books, and calculate its Income Tax liability, in English and using USD. However, a PSC entity should still file a notification (three months before the relevant accounting period) with the Tax Office.

Transactions denominated in currencies others than USD are to be converted into USD using the exchange rate as the date of the transactions.

VAT and WHT continue to be calculated in Rupiah irrespective of any USD bookkeeping notification.

GR-79/27 does not affect the bookkeeping requirements as set out above. However, GR-79/27 also indicates that:

a. Contractors shall carry out their transactions in Indonesia and settle payment through the banking system in Indonesia; and

b. Transactions and the settlement of payments (referred to in paragraph a) can only be conducted outside of Indonesia if approval from the MoF is obtained.

A Contractor is required to register for its own tax ID number. Registration of the JCC itself should be carried out by the operator of the particular JCC. This development is similar to that applying to existing JOB arrangements.

Operators are responsible for transactional taxes (including WHT and VAT) meaning that the transactional taxes should continue to be reported under the Operator’s tax ID number.
PSC Transfers

GR-79/27 provides that transfers of PSC/JCC interests will be taxed as follows:

a. During the exploration stage, a final tax of 5% of the gross proceeds will be levied. However, the transfer will be exempted if it was undertaken for “risk sharing purposes” and the following criteria are met:
   i) Less than the entire PSC interest is transferred;
   ii) The PSC interest has been held for more than three years;
   iii) Exploration activities have been conducted; and
   iv) The transfer is not intended to generate a gain.

b. During the exploitation stage, a 7% final tax on gross proceeds is due except for any transfer to a “national company” as stipulated in the JCC (i.e. Indonesian participation).

GR-79 via PMK-257 introduced the imposition of BPT on PSC transfers (either direct or indirect). This imposition of BPT however appears to have been removed under GR-27 starting in June 2017 (see above).

As briefly mentioned above, GR-93 which was issued on 31 August 2021 provides some further clarity on the long-standing issues pertaining to the PSC transfer tax, which include:

a. GR-93 now looks to define a PSC interest as “immovable property”. This “immovable property” concept is more consistent with international tax law suggesting (perhaps) greater recognition of the applicability of tax treaty protections for indirect transfers. However, the definition goes beyond most treaties to include shares in the entities which hold the immovable property;

b. Notwithstanding a), GR-93 more clearly distinguishes between “direct” and “indirect” transfer scenarios. Note in particular the new annual remittance mechanism for indirect transfers, i.e. on the 10th of the following month of the end of fiscal year (e.g. for a fiscal year ending 31 December, the remittance takes place on 10 January);

c. In terms of indirect transfers, GR-93 makes it clear that the Transfer Tax can apply on an “unlimited” tracing basis (including multi-tier share ownership) and so goes beyond the “in substance” indirect transfer guidelines that currently exist. However, there is no specific relief on “day to day” share trading, leaving the scope of taxation via on-market share trading activity unclear;

d. GR-93 now provides that the transfer consideration in indirect transfer scenarios will be set as a percentage of the transferred ownership (%) multiplied by the fair market value (FMV) of the Indonesian PSC assets. There is however no guidance on how to determine the FMV in this case. Perhaps most surprisingly, this FMV default appears to apply even to arm’s-length transfers;

e. GR-93 provides a number of new Transfer Tax exemptions, as follow:
   i. For transfers taking place pursuant to approved “book-value” business restructuring transactions (e.g. mergers, spinoffs, takeovers, etc). This suggests that PSC transfers falling within the recently issued Minister of Finance Decision No.56/2021 covering SOE business restructuring transactions are now protected;
   ii. For transfers taking place pursuant to any other “restructuring” provided that the restructuring is:
      a) Not “profit-oriented”; and
      b) Does not lead to a change in the ultimate “parent entity”
This exemption appears to be available for multinational corporations (MNCs). However, requirements that the MNCs must also satisfy, include the filing of various approvals and financial statements;
iii. For transfers made as part of “local transactions”, such as share sales between Indonesian entities subject to 0.1% final tax, where any Income Tax outcome otherwise falls within the “ordinary” tax rules.

f. GR-93 indicates that a new MoF Decision is to be issued, and will provide further guidance in a number of areas. Therefore, until this occurs, PMK-257 will remain in force to the extent that it is consistent with GR-93.

Overall, the issuance of GR-93 provides some clarity around the areas of contention regarding indirect transfers, but arguably still without the level of precision that this area warrants. GR-93 however now provides some “welcome” exemptions, especially for local oil and gas investors.

**Head Office Costs**

Head Office costs are recoverable subject to:

a. The costs supporting activities taking place in Indonesia;

b. The Contractor provides audited financial statements of the head office and an outline of the method of cost allocation this (as approved by SKK Migas); and

c. The head office allocation does not exceed a ceiling determined by MoF Regulation No.256/PMK.011/2011 being a maximum of 2% of spending (subject to approval from SKK Migas) being cumulative spending during exploration and annual spending thereafter.

**Post Lifting Costs**

Certain post lifting costs, including for transporting natural gas (such as marketing costs approved by SKK Migas) and other post upstream activities may be recoverable.

---

**Tax Calculation, Payment and Audit**

For JCCs signed after GR-79, the Income Tax rate could be either the rate which prevailed at the time of signing, or the rate that prevails from time to time (i.e. may be subject to changes based on the changes in the Tax Law). This appears to breathe life into the Income Tax rate “election” which is included in Law No. 22 (see below).

For JCCs signed before GR-79, the Income Tax rate is that which prevailed when the JCC was signed. This grandfathering is consistent with the retention of the uniformity principle.

If the Income Tax payment is reduced, including via a change in the domicile of the Head Office (for example due to a favourable tax treaty) the after tax “government share” shall be adjusted to ensure the pre-treaty split. This enshrines the recent trend in PSCs to counter tax treaty use.

Income Tax payments are subject to tax audit by the DGT. The DGT will issue any assessments after carrying out an audit. Contractors should be prepared for the tight deadlines that apply in a tax audit context and any associated tax dispute proceedings. This includes a 30-day time limit for producing documents, especially those that might be held at the Head Office. Apart from providing documents on time, there are also obligations to provide (written) responses to DGT enquiries on time.

**Expatriate Costs**

Expatriate costs are recoverable but should not exceed a ceiling determined by the MoF (in coordination with the MoEMR). MoF Regulation No.258/PMK.011/2011 (PMK-258) provides details on the applicable cap which is dependent on the role and region that the expatriate comes from as per the table below. Remuneration is not well defined but seems to cover short-term compensation only.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Position classification</th>
<th>Rates for expatriates who hold a passport from</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Asia, Africa, and Middle East</td>
<td>Europe, Australia, and South America</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(USD)</td>
<td>(USD)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Highest Executive</td>
<td>562,200</td>
<td>1,054,150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Executive</td>
<td>449,700</td>
<td>843,200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Managerial</td>
<td>359,700</td>
<td>674,450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Professional</td>
<td>287,800</td>
<td>539,450</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Although the cap applies for cost recovery and tax deductibility purposes, the Article 21/26 EIT withholding obligation is subject to the prevailing income tax law meaning the Article 21/26 WHT is based on the actual payment.
3.4.3 Income Tax Rates

Various Eras

The introduction of the uniformity principle (and its maintenance in GR-79/27) necessitated that the Income Tax rate should be “grandfathered” to the rate applying at the time that the PSC (or extension) was entered into. This is because the production sharing entitlements set out in the PSC are grossed-up to accommodate the Income Tax rate applying at the time. These rates then need to apply for the whole life of the PSC.

MoF Decree No.267 of 1 January 1978, and MoF Decree No.458 of 21 May 1984, provide “loose” implementing guidelines on the levying of Income Tax against PSC entities. Decrees No.267 and No.458 discuss taxable income in terms of a share of oil and gas production (or lifting). Deductions are discussed in terms of associated exploration, development and production costs.

Where the relevant entity holds an interest in a PSC signed before 1984, the applicable Income Tax rate applying should be 45%. This rate was reduced to 35% in 1984, and then to 30% in 1995 up to 2008. This rate was further reduced to 28% in 2009, and 25% starting in 2010 based on the new Income Tax Law No. 36/2008, which was effective 1 January 2009.

The general assumption in the early years of PSC licensing was that PSC entities would be foreign incorporated. On this basis, the after tax profits of a PSC entity were subject to a further BPT. This tax was due at the rate of 20% giving rise to a total Income Tax exposure of (say) 56% for pre-1984 PSCs (i.e. 45% plus (55% x 20%)). In the relevant PSC this was shown as a (gross of tax) production share of 0.3409 for oil (i.e. 15%/1-.56%) and 0.6818 for gas (i.e. 30%/1-.56%).

In order to ensure a constant after tax take, this gross-of-tax share has altered over the years as Indonesia’s general Income Tax rate has been lowered. In addition, in some PSC bidding rounds the net-of-tax Contractor take has increased to (up to) 25% for oil and 40% for gas. This has also led to a variation in the gross production sharing rates. These calculations can be summarised as follows:

Table 3.9

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PSC Era</th>
<th>Income Tax - General</th>
<th>Income Tax – Branch Profits</th>
<th>Combined Tax Rate</th>
<th>Prod. Share (Oil)</th>
<th>After Tax</th>
<th>Production Share (Gas)</th>
<th>After Tax</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pre-1984</td>
<td>45%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>56%</td>
<td>.3409</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>.6818</td>
<td>30%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1984-1994</td>
<td>35%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>48%</td>
<td>.2885</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>.5769</td>
<td>30%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1995-2007</td>
<td>30%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>44%</td>
<td>.2679</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>.5357</td>
<td>30%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2008</td>
<td>30%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>44%</td>
<td>.4464</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>.7143</td>
<td>40%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2009</td>
<td>28%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>42.4%</td>
<td>.6250</td>
<td>36%</td>
<td>.714</td>
<td>41.142%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2010</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>40%</td>
<td>.6000</td>
<td>36%</td>
<td>.685</td>
<td>41.143%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2013-2016*</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>40%</td>
<td>.583</td>
<td>35%</td>
<td>.667</td>
<td>40%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*GS PSCs from 1 January 2017
BPT – Treaty Use

The BPT rate can be reduced by a tax treaty. However, with the exception of a small number of treaties (most notably those with the Netherlands, the United Kingdom (UK), Malaysia, and Singapore – although there are others) the BPT reduction in a tax treaty does not apply to PSC activities.

Any reduction in the BPT rate may lead to an increase in a PSC entity’s after-tax production share. Consequently, the relevant Indonesian government authorities have historically disputed a PSC entity’s entitlement to utilise treaty benefits. In the late 1990s, this issue led to the cancellation of the Netherlands’ treaty (although this has since been renegotiated) and the threatened cancellation of others including that with the UK. In 1999, the MoF issued an instruction that the Government’s production share should be increased to compensate for any PSC entity utilizing treaty concessions.

PSCs issued in the last 15 years or so have sought to contractually negate the use of treaties by including provisions seeking to amend the production shares (i.e. as per the MoF instruction above). The typical PSC language is now as follows:

“SKK MIGAS and CONTRACTOR agree that all of the percentages appearing in Section VI of this CONTRACT have been determined on the assumption that CONTRACTOR is subject to final tax on profits after tax deduction under Article 26 (4) of the Indonesia Income Tax Law and is not sheltered by any tax treaty to which the Government of the Republic of Indonesia has become a party. In the event that, subsequently, CONTRACTOR or any of Participating Interest Holder(s) comprising CONTRACTOR under this CONTRACT becomes not subject to final tax deduction under Article 26 (4) of the Indonesia Income Tax Law and/or subject to a tax treaty, all of the percentages appearing in Section VI of this CONTRACT, as applicable to the portions of CONTRACTOR and SKK MIGAS so affected by the non-applicability of such final tax deduction or the applicability of a tax treaty, shall be adjusted accordingly in order to maintain the same net income after-tax for all CONTRACTOR’s portion of Petroleum produced and saved under this CONTRACT.”

Some older PSC Contractors that are not subject to a “re-balancing” of their production sharing entitlement from treaty relief have contested their position with the Indonesian tax authorities. In the first quarter of 2019, the Supreme Court issued series of decisions under which it was found, in a majority of cases (but not all), that treaty relief was available to reduce the BPT in these limited circumstances. That is there was no commercial basis for an implied after-tax production share. It seems that the Supreme Court’s focus was on the actual contractual position under the PSCs in question and the individual taxpayer’s entitlement to the treaty relief.

Readers should note of course that Indonesia’s rules of jurisprudence do not typically result in binding precedents. Consequently, none of the decisions will necessarily bind the assessing behaviour of the tax authorities (other than in respect of the assessments being litigated). It should be noted also that the Tax Court decisions in question, and even (arguably) the Supreme Court decisions, could still be challenged by the DGT (particularly if there are two or more “conflicting” Supreme Court decisions on the same/similar dispute). On this basis these decisions may not represent “settled” law even for the disputes in question.
Indonesian Entities – Special Issues

The “gross of tax” calculation included in the production share assumes a foreign incorporated PSC holder with a liability to BPT at the rate of 20%.

A PSC however, can be awarded to an Indonesian entity. In such a case, the production sharing formula will typically be unchanged and so assume a dividend (rather than BPT) WHT also at the rate of 20%.

Where a PSC is held by an Indonesian entity with Indonesian shareholders, the taxation of dividends should follow the general taxation rules. Under these rules, for an Indonesian entity, dividend income is generally tax exempt where the dividends are distributed via a statutory/legal procedures (e.g. the general shareholders meeting, etc).

It is not clear however, that any PSC related Income Tax reduction will be accepted in practice.

Oil and Gas Law Election – Prevailing Tax Laws or those Prevailing when the Contract is Signed

Article 31(4) of Law No. 22 allows parties to a PSC signed from 2001 onwards to choose which tax laws are to apply:

“The Co-operation Contract shall provide that the obligation to pay taxes referred to in paragraph (2) shall be made in accordance with:

a) The provisions of tax laws and regulations on tax prevailing at the time the Co-operation Contract is signed; or

b) The provisions of prevailing laws and regulations on tax.”

However, the exact nature of this election is not clear, including whether the election could lock-in the uniformity principle. To avoid uncertainty, PSCs often include the following language:

“It is agreed further in this CONTRACT that in the event that a new prevailing Indonesia Income Tax Law comes into effect, or the Indonesia Income Tax Law is changed, and CONTRACTOR becomes subject to the provisions of such new or changed law, all the percentages appearing in Section VI of this CONTRACT as applicable to the portions of CONTRACTOR and the GOVERNMENT’s share so affected by such new or changed law shall be revised in order to maintain the same net income after tax for CONTRACTOR or all Participating Interest Holders in this CONTRACT.”
3.4.4 Administration

Regulation

A PSC entity (where foreign incorporated) is required to set up a branch office in Indonesia. This branch also gives rise to a PE. This is the case for all foreign incorporated PSC interest holders (i.e. operators and non-operators).

A PSC branch, as a PE, should register for tax by filing an appropriate registration application form including the following attachments:

a. A letter from the branch’s “head office” declaring the intention to establish a branch in Indonesia including information on the branch’s chief representative;

b. A copy of all pages of the passport of the branch’s chief representative;

c. A notification letter on the chief representative’s domicile (issued by a local government officer);

d. A notification letter on the domicile/place of business of the branch (usually issued by a building management company where the branch is located in a commercial office building);

e. A copy of the PSC;

f. A copy of the Directorate of Oil and Gas letter which declares the entity the PSC holder; and

g. A letter of appointment of the chief representative from the head office.

Compliance

The registration obligation applies from the time of commencement of business activities. Therefore, this includes the exploration phase (i.e. there is no entitlement to defer registration until, say, Commercial operations is declared).

Ongoing tax obligations include:

a. Filing annual Income Tax returns for each interest holder (although see comments on GR-79 above);

b. Filing monthly reports on the Income Tax due on monthly liftings as well as the remittance of Income Tax payments (for each interest holder but obviously only after production);

c. Filing monthly returns for withholding obligations (for the operator only);

d. Filing monthly and annual EIT returns (for each interest holder – noting that generally for a non-operator this will be a nil return);

e. Filing of monthly VAT reports (please refer to our detailed explanation in the VAT section); and

f. Maintaining books and records (in Indonesia) supporting the tax calculations (for the operator only).

On 18 February 2014, the DGT issued Regulation No.5/2014 on the format and content of the annual income tax return for PSC taxpayers. In addition to distinguishing liftings and non-liftings income Contractors became required to complete and attach (as appropriate) six special attachments concerning:

a. Corporate Income Tax for PSC Contractors;

b. BPT/dividend tax for PSC Contractors;

c. Details of Costs in Exploration/Exploitation Stage for PSC Contractors;

d. Depreciation Schedule for PSCs;

e. Details of the Contractor’s portion of their FTP share; and

f. Details of Changes in the Participating Interests.

Since April 2012, the DGT attempted to consolidate all PSC Contractors into the Oil and Gas Tax Office (KPP Migas) which has specific responsibility for the industry.
Joint Audits

Pursuant to a Memorandum of Understanding (MoU) entered into between SKK Migas, BPKP and the DGT, Joint Audits by these bodies have been carried out on all operational PSCs and non-producing PSCs with an approved PoD since April 2012.

This was the first systematic DGT audit of PSCs meaning that many PSCs experienced a DGT tax audit for the first time.

Common issues raised by the DGT to date include:

a. Direct/Indirect PSC transfers – the DGT policy in this area continues to evolve. The “substance over form” concept is being applied with GR-79/PMK-257 tax levied in a wide range of PSC transfers scenarios. The DGT regularly reconciles taxpayer declarations on individual PSC values with public announcement, etc.

b. Longstanding cost recovery in audit findings – the DGT has unilaterally issued tax assessments despite long standing cost recovery audit findings still being subject to discussions/ negotiations with SKK Migas and/or BPKP. This creates risk around the coordination of work amongst the DGT, SKK Migas and BPKP.

c. General reconciliations between the financial reports and the monthly tax returns – the DGT often queries discrepancies between the amounts disclosed in financial reporting and the tax objects disclosed in the monthly WHT and VAT returns. Whilst this type of request is common with general taxpayers, this should be less relevant for PSC entities as their financial data may be limited to the FQR.

d. “Head office” overhead allocations – since 1998, WHT and VAT on head office overhead allocations has been effectively exempted through DGT Letter S-604. While the DGT appears still to be accepting S-604, the challenge has shifted to satisfying the nature of the charges as “head office”.

e. Benefits in Kind (BiK) – BPKP/SKK Migas can have a different view on BiK costs with SKK Migas often allowing cost recovery but the DGT then arguing for an Article 21 Employee WHT obligation.

On 4 April 2018, MoF issued Regulation No. 34/PMK.03/2018 stipulating procedures and guidance for the implementation of Joint Audits conducted by SKK Migas, BPKP and DGT. MoF-34 probably was issued to accommodate the industry concern over the lack of coordination amongst the three institutions in performing audits on PSC Contractors.

Ring Fencing

Pursuant to MoF Regulation SE No. 75/190, an entity may hold an interest in only one PSC (i.e. the “ring-fencing” principle). There are also no grouping or similar consolidation arrangements available in Indonesia. This means that the costs incurred in respect of one PSC cannot be used to relieve the tax obligations of another.

As noted in GR-79/27, PSCs are now ring-fenced by field rather than contract area. This narrows even further the focus of the ring fencing principle.
3.4.5 EIT

For PSC entities (acting as the operator), the taxation arrangements for employees are largely identical to those for other employers. On this basis, there is an obligation for the operator to withhold and remit Income Tax, and to file monthly returns, in accordance with either Article 21 or 26 of the Income Tax law. The Article (and thus the tax rate) varies according to residency of the employee (please refer to PwC Pocket Tax Guide for further details).

Industry related tax issues include:

a. The treatment of “rotators” or similar semi-permanent personnel. This mainly relates to ensuring that the correct tax rates are applied; and

b. The treatment of non-cash “BiK”. The treatment can vary according to the era of the PSC, whether the personnel are working in designated “remote areas” and whether the operator claims cost recovery for the relevant benefit.

Further, resident employees without an NPWP are subject to a surcharge of 20% on Indonesian sourced income in addition to the standard WHT. On this basis, a PSC entity needs to ensure that all employees (including resident expatriates) obtain their individual NPWP especially if a PSC entity provides salaries on a net of tax basis.

3.4.6 WHT

For PSC entities (when acting as operator), the WHT obligations are largely identical to those for other taxpayers. On this basis, there is an obligation for the operator to withhold and remit Income Tax, and to file monthly WHT returns, in accordance with the various provisions of the Income Tax law (please refer to the PwC Pocket Tax Guide for details).

For PSC entities, the most common WHT obligations arise with regard to are:

a. Land and building rental (i.e. Article 4(2) - a final tax at 10%);
b. Deemed Income Tax rates (i.e. Article 15, for shipping at 1.2% and 2.64%);
c. Payments for the provision of services etc. by tax residents (Article 23 - at 2%); and
d. Payments for the provision of services etc. by non-residents (Article 26 - 20% before treaty relief - noting tax on services provided by foreign drillers is often remitted by the driller (see Chapter 6.3 below)).
### 3.4.7 VAT

#### General

The sale of hydrocarbons taken directly from the source has historically been exempt from VAT. PSC entities had therefore never constituted taxable firms for VAT purposes, and were not registered for VAT purposes.

Law No. 7/2021 regarding the Harmonisation of Tax Regulations (HPP Law - Harmonisasi Peraturan Pajak) was signed by the President of the Republic of Indonesia on 29 October 2021 and came into effect on the same date.

The HPP Law has made significant changes to the VAT rules, including the foundational features which have been in place for decades. These changes include the VAT rate and the status of several non-taxable objects. The new VAT provisions were effective from 1 April 2022.

Article 4A paragraph 2 of the Law No. 42/2009 regarding VAT (“VAT Law”) has now been amended by the HPP Law to exclude the “mining or drilling products taken directly from the source” from Non-VAT-able goods. This means that, by default, crude oil and natural gas are regarded as VAT-able Goods, and hence any “delivery” of these goods could be subject to VAT.

On 12 December 2022, the Government issued Regulation No. 49/2022 (GR-49) which provides further confirmation of the VAT-exempt status of certain deliveries of goods. GR-49 now confirms that, whilst still regarded as VAT-able Goods, deliveries of crude oil and natural gas (among others) are exempt from VAT. The VAT exemption is automatically granted (i.e. there is no requirement to obtain the Tax Exemption Declaration Letter (SKB - Surat Keterangan Bebas)).

From a VAT administration perspective, the PSC entities making the above VAT-exempt deliveries will still be required to register as a VAT-able Firm and issue VAT Invoices (with “exempt” status) on each relevant delivery.

In addition to the above “raw” mining products, GR-49 also confirms the VAT-exempt status of the following types of gas derivatives:

1. LNG (no change from the existing treatment); and
2. Compressed Natural Gas (CNG).

#### Input VAT Side

The VAT Law stipulates that any input VAT related to the delivery of exempted VAT-able goods will not be creditable. The impact should arguably be no different compared to the pre-HPP Law conditions.

Irrespective of that the above, in our view there should be room to argue that the pre-existing input VAT recoverability mechanism under the PSC (i.e. either reimbursement or cost recovery) could still prevail due to the “lex specialis” status of the PSC.

#### Changes in the VAT rate

The impact of any change in VAT status also needs to take into account the proposed increase in the VAT rate (i.e. to 11% in 2022 and to 12% by 2025).

The increase in the VAT rate may commercially impact post GR-79 PSCs (which mostly adopt VAT treatment as cost recovery) as it may to an extent disturb the portion of hydrocarbon entitlement between the Government and Contractors.

In summary, the changes to the VAT treatment for hydrocarbons still leaves some areas unclear, and may add to the tax administration burden on the oil and gas business in Indonesia. If such tax administration is not carefully managed, it may lead to significant tax penalties, sanctions, etc. (e.g. failure to issue a VAT invoice may lead to a 1% tax penalty on the tax base).
In-Country Supplies – VAT Deferment

Pursuant to Presidential Decree No.22/1989 (PD 22) and its implementing regulations, VAT payments arising from oil, gas and geothermal exploration and drilling services were deferred until the time of payment of the Government Share (when the VAT was then reimbursed - see VAT Reimbursement section). This arrangement effectively eliminated all but a small cash flow exposure to VAT charged in these scenarios.

In 1995, however, an amendment to the VAT Law sought to terminate all VAT deferments with effect from 31 December 1999. The Indonesian tax authorities took the view that this amendment ended the deferment available to PSC entities. In January 2000, assessments for all VAT deferred up to this date were issued. Around 30 taxpayers appealed these assessments through the Indonesian Court system. The outcome of these cases has been mixed.

New PSC entities assume no entitlement to defer VAT payments. On this basis, the 10% VAT charged on “in-country” goods and services will need to be paid, and will not be refunded unless the Government Share is achieved (and if permitted under the PSC).

Imports – VAT Exemption

See Import Taxes below in Chapter 3.4.8.

VAT Reimbursement (Pre-GR-79)

PSCs issued prior to GR-79 (see below) typically provide that Pertamina (now SKK Migas) is to:

“assume and discharge all other Indonesian taxes [other than Income Tax including VAT, transfer tax, import and export duties on materials equipment and supplies brought into Indonesia by Contractor, its Contractors and subcontractors……. The obligations of Pertamina [now SKK Migas] hereunder, shall be deemed to have been complied with by the delivery, to Contractor within one hundred and twenty (120) days after the end of each Calendar Year, of documentary proof in accordance with the Indonesian fiscal laws that liability for the above mentioned taxes has been satisfied, except that with respect to any of such liabilities which Contractor may be obliged to pay directly, Pertamina [now SKK Migas] shall reimburse it only out of its share of production hereunder within sixty (60) days after receipt of invoice therefore. Pertamina [now SKK Migas] should be consulted prior to payment of such taxes by Contractor or by any other party on Contractor’s behalf”.

PSC protection from non-Income taxes have therefore historically fallen into two categories. Firstly, those taxes were historically met directly by SKK Migas (e.g. PBB Tax) and secondly those taxes met by the Contractor (e.g. VAT) which have then been reimbursed. Further, and depending upon the PSC era, the reimbursement shall only be from SKK Migas’ share of production (i.e. there is no entitlement to reimbursement until the PSC goes into production and reaches the Government share).

Reimbursement is, in practice, also subject to the PSC satisfying high standards of documentation (original VAT invoices, etc.). Where VAT is not reimbursed for a documentation related to the concern SKK Migas had, on occasions, allowed VAT to be charged to cost recovery.

VAT borne during the exploration phase by PSC Contractors who do not subsequently move into production will never be reimbursed, and so the VAT will become an absolute cost.
On 16 August 2019, the MoF issued Regulation No. 119/2019 (PMK-119) which stipulates updated VAT reimbursement procedures. PMK-119 cancelled the previous MoF Regulation Nos. 218/2014 and 158/2016 and is effective from the above issuance date.

Whilst most of key features are similar to the previous regulations (i.e. points a) to d)), PMK-119 provides more clarity on several aspects of reimbursement as outlined in points e) and f) below.

a. That Government Share is to include the Government’s entitlement to FTP (and hence, VAT reimbursement can be sought once FTP arises);
b. That SKK Migas may offset a reimbursement entitlement against any Contractor “overliftings” (previously over-liftings were settled in cash);
c. That there is no timeframe for obtaining the full verification on the reimbursement request from SKK Migas;
d. That reimbursement entitlement excludes input VAT arising from LNG processing, unless the PSC stipulates otherwise;
e. That a reimbursement is to be subject to confirmation from the DGT via a “Tax Clearance Document”. Under the previous MoF Regulations, the availability of an original Tax Clearance Document was compulsory. PMK-119 however provides a more relaxed requirement on this point as the term “original” was deleted and there is no requirement for SKK Migas to verify the validity of the Tax Clearance Document;
f. That whenever reimbursement is specifically regulated under the PSC, the mechanism should follow the provisions under that PSC (rather than PMK-119). This seems to be an acknowledgement of the “lex specialis” status of the PSC including perhaps to accommodate unique VAT reimbursement provisions in some early 2000’s PSCs;
g. That, following the issuance of GR No. 23/2015 regarding the management of oil and gas resources in Aceh province, any VAT reimbursement related to oil and gas concessions in Aceh province should now be administered by the BPMA rather than by SKK Migas and
h. That the authorised officials (within SKK Migas/BPMA) who can provide recommendations to the MoF (i.e. DGB) for the payment of VAT reimbursement is expanded to include, not only the Head of SKK Migas/BPMA, but also the Deputy of SKK Migas/BPMA.

VAT reimbursements are denominated in Rupiah at the historical exchange rates and so the reimbursement mechanism carries an exchange risk.

**VAT Cost Recovery (Post GR-79)**

As noted above most recent PSCs, including those issued post GR-79, have seen the standard PSC language regarding VAT reimbursement removed in favour of an entitlement to include all indirect taxes (including VAT) as operating costs of the Contractor (i.e. as a cost recoverable item).
### 3.4.8 Import Taxes

On 31 December 2019, the MoF issued two regulations to synchronise a number of existing import facility regulations applicable to PSC Contractors. These can be summarised as follows:

**Table 3.10**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No</th>
<th>Regulation</th>
<th>Effective Date</th>
<th>Replaces/Amends</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| 1. | MoF Regulation No. 217/PMK.04/2019 (PMK-217) – for import taxes facility (Import Duty, VAT and income tax). Specific to the oil and gas sector. | 1 March 2020 | • MoF Regulation No. 20/PMK.010/2005 (import taxes facility for pre-2001 PSCs)  
• MoF Regulation No. 177/PMK.011/2007 (only) Import Duty exemption for post 2001 PSCs) |
| 2. | MoF Regulation No. 198/PMK.010/2019 (PMK-198) – specific to import VAT facilities. Applicable to all sectors including the oil and gas sector. | 23 December 2019 | MoF Decree No. 231/KMK.03/2001 as most recently amended by MoF Regulation No. 137/PMK.010/2018 (import VAT facility) |

Some of the key features are as follow:

1) **PMK-217**

Historically the import facilities applicable to PSCs were scattered across various regulations. With the enactment of PMK-217, the MoF attempted to "pool" the arrangements under a single regulation which applies to all generations of PSCs (including GS PSCs).

A summary of the import facilities (which are ultimately unchanged) applied to each generation of PSC can be outlined as follows:

**Table 3.11**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Incentives</th>
<th>Cost Recovery PSCs - Generations</th>
<th>GS PSCs</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fully adjusted to GR-271</td>
<td>Not adjusted with Fully GR-272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Import Duty (exempt)</td>
<td>(a)</td>
<td>(b)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VAT (not collected)</td>
<td>(a)</td>
<td>(b)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Article 22 Income Tax (not collected)</td>
<td>(a)</td>
<td>(b)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Note:

1) Fully adjusted to GR-27, but can be classified as pre-2001 PSCs, pre-GR-79 PSCs (2001-2010), post-GR-79 but pre-GR-27 PSCs (2010-2017), and post-GR-27 PSCs (post 2017)

2) Predominantly pre-2001 PSCs, for which:
   (a) Facilities apply during exploration only (i.e. up to PoD). Incentives during exploitation apply according to project economics
   (b) Facilities apply during the entire contract period
   (c) Facilities apply during exploration and up to the commencement of commercial production
Other important features of PMK-217 include:

a. Type of goods: applies to imported goods which:
   (i) Are not produced locally; or
   (ii) Are produced locally but do not meet the required specifications; or
   (iii) Are produced locally but in insufficient quantity.

b. Validity period: the validity of the facility is 12 months from approval.

c. “Extended” facility for vendors/suppliers: PMK-217 seems to have extended the import facility beyond the “project owner” (as the importer of record) to the relevant suppliers/vendors, provided that the vendor is stated in the application and the relevant procurement contract is attached to the application.

d. No claw back: goods covered under this facility can be reexported, transferred to other PSC Contractors or moved to other PSC work areas without triggering any claw back. This is subject to SKK Migas approval, and a notification should be sent to the Tax Office.

2) PMK-198

PMK-198 is an updated regulation which confirms the “non-collection” of import VAT for goods which are also exempt from Import Duty. This is a generic regulation applicable to all industries, including goods imported in the PSC sector. Furthermore, confusingly, PSC imports during the exploitation phase still do not appear to be granted a VAT facility via PMK-198, as no underlying Import Duty exemption exists.

3.4.9 Tax Dispute Process

Taxpayers are entitled to object against unfavourable tax assessments. Requirements include that the objection:

a. Be prepared for each assessment;

b. Be in Bahasa Indonesia;

c. Indicate the correct tax amounts;

d. Include all relevant arguments; and

e. Be filed within three months of the assessment date.

The ITO is required to make a decision on an objection within twelve months. Failure to decide within this timeframe means that the objection is deemed to be accepted. A taxpayer should pay at least the amount agreed during the tax audit closing conference before filing an objection. If the objection is rejected, any underpayment is subject to a surcharge of 30%. This underpaid tax and surcharge is not due if the taxpayer files an appeal with the Tax Court regarding the decision objected to.

Appeals

Taxpayers are entitled to appeal to the Tax Court against unfavourable objection decisions. Requirements include that the appeal letter:

a. Be prepared for each decision;

b. Be in Bahasa Indonesia;

c. Indicate all relevant arguments;

d. Be filed within three months of the date of the objected decision; and
e. Attach a copy of the relevant decision that is being objected against.

Based on the Tax Court law, at least the agreed amount of the tax due on the underlying assessment should be settled before filing an Appeal. However, this payment requirement now contradicts the Tax Law (i.e. there is a mismatch between the Tax Administration law and the Tax Court law). In practice, the tax court will not insist on payment in these circumstances.

The Tax Court will typically decide on an Appeal within 12 months. Any underpaid tax resulting from a Tax Court decision is subject to a surcharge of 60%.

**Request for Reconsideration**

For Tax Court decisions delivered after 12 April 2002, taxpayers are entitled to file “reconsideration requests” to the Supreme Court. The Reconsideration Request must be submitted within 3 months after the receipt of the Tax Court Decision (of the Appeal).

**Interest Penalties/Compensation**

Late payments of tax are subject to interest penalties at varying rates based on the Ministry of Finance interest rates (MIR) issued on a monthly basis. Tax refunds attract a similar interest rate using the following formula: MIR/12. The interest penalty and compensation are capped at 24 months.
## 3.5 Commercial Considerations

When reviewing a PSC, potential investors should consider the following issues:

**Table 3.12**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topics</th>
<th>Issues</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Abandonment Costs             | • SKK Migas has included an abandonment clause in the PSC since 1995 which provides that Contractors must include in their budgets provisions for clearing, cleaning and restoring the site upon the completion of work.  
• To be recoverable (and tax deductible), funds should be physically remitted into a joint bank account between SKK Migas and Contractor. As any funds set aside for abandonment and site restoration are cost recoverable and tax deductible unused funds at the end of the contract are transferred to SKK Migas.  
• For PSCs which do not progress to the development stage any costs incurred are considered sunk costs. |
| DMO Gas                       | • Historically, there was no DMO obligation associated with gas production.  
• GR-35 introduced a DMO obligation on a Contractor’s share of natural gas.  
• Recent PSCs have also included the DMO obligation requirement for gas, which the impact should be carefully observed. |
| Carry arrangements (JOBs)     | • Some PSCs (as JOBs), require private participants to match Pertamina’s sunk costs and to finance Pertamina’s participating share of expenditures until commercial production commences. These are known as carry arrangements.  
• After commercial production commences, Pertamina is to repay the funds provided plus an uplift of 50%, in which the uplift should be taxable (at 20% final tax from gross amount). |
| Head office costs             | • The administrative costs of a “head office” can generally be allocated to a PSC for cost recovery purposes. PMK-256 stipulates a cap of 2% of annual cost recoverable spending.  
• PMK-256 also indicates that the amount that a PSC is able to recover will be dependent upon approval from SKK Migas, which may be lower than 2%. The type of approval required depends on whether or not the PSC is in the Exploration or Exploitation as follows:  
  - Exploration: the approval is to be ascertained from the WP&B, and monitoring of the allocation cap will be done over the exploration period (i.e. it would not be adjusted until the end of the exploration period); or  
  - Exploitation: specific written approval must be obtained from BP Migas and the cap will be monitored each year (i.e. the WP&B will not be sufficient evidence to support the allocation once exploitation has commenced).  
• Due to uniformity, a tax deduction is also available but allocations above the permitted cost recovery are not tax deductible. These allocations technically create WHT and VAT liabilities (i.e. as cross-border “payments”). Pursuant to MoF Letter No. S-604 of 24 November 1998, the Government indicated that it would implement arrangements to “bear” these taxes on behalf of PSC entities.  
• However, MoF Letter No.S-604 was arguably never fully implemented and so has never actually provided a tax exemption. The ITO historically have focused on head office costs in tax audits.  
• Recent development indicates that, Article 26C of GR-27 has now confirmed the “exemption” of WHT and VAT from indirect head office allocations. This appears to be a formalisation of the long established principle set out under S-604. |
<p>| Associated products           | • Later-generation PSCs promote contractors developing associated products from its petroleum operations. Questions remain as to whether earnings from the sale of the associated products will be creditable to operating costs (treated as by-products under GR-79 and credited against cost recovery), or treated as profit from oil and gas. The commercial feasibility and profitability of additional product development is subject to a proper review and analysis. |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topics</th>
<th>Issues</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Interest recovery</td>
<td>• A PSC entity is generally not allowed cost recovery for interest and associated financial costs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Subject to specific approval, Contractors may be granted interest recovery for specific projects. This facility should be pre-approved and included in the PoD. However, SKK Migas states that interest recovery is only granted for PoDs that have been approved prior to the promulgation of GR-79.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• From a taxation point of view, where a Contractor is entitled to cost recovery there is also an entitlement to tax deductibility.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• The interest recovery entitlement will generally reference the pool of approved but un-depreciated capital costs, at the end of an agreed “period” of time. The “loan” attracting the respective interest is generally deemed to be equal to the capital spending on the project. Depreciation of the spending is treated as a repayment of the loan. Consequently, the “interest” in question may not be interest in a technical sense.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Interest paid is subject to WHT with potential relief granted under various tax treaties. As a precaution, most Contractors gross up the interest charged to reflect any WHT implications.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Pertamina typically allowed a gross up for Indonesian WHT at the rate of 20%. Some PSC entities have been successful in reducing this rate via a tax treaty. This is even though the “interest” may not satisfy the relevant treaty definition.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Investment credits</td>
<td>• An investment credit is provided as an incentive for developing certain capital intensive facilities including pipelines and terminal facilities.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• The credit entitles a PSC entity to take additional production without an associated cost. An investment credit has therefore traditionally been treated as taxable.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• More difficult questions have arisen with regard to the timing of investment credit claims. For instance, an investment credit should generally be claimed in the first year of production and any balance should be carried forward (although there are sometimes restrictions on carrying forward).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Take or Pay</td>
<td>• A gas supply agreement may include provisions for a minimum quantity of gas to be taken by buyers on a take-or-pay basis. If buyers take less than the committed quantity of gas they must still pay an amount (as per the agreement) in relation to the shortfall.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Take-or-pay liabilities may arise if buyers have taken less than the committed quantity of gas under the agreements. The shortfall in the gas taken by buyers, if any, results in a take-or-pay liability for make-up gas to be delivered to buyers in the future.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• It is unclear whether the tax due should be calculated based on the payments (based on the committed quantity to be taken by the buyer) or based on the quantity of gas delivered to the buyer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Land rights</td>
<td>• Historically, Pertamina (as a regulator which is assumed by SKK Migas) took a central role in acquiring surface rights for oil and gas development.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Oil and Gas Law No. 22/2001 requires the Contractor to obtain the relevant land rights in accordance with the applicable local land laws and regulations.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• The process of obtaining appropriate land rights can be time consuming and cumbersome although Law No. 2/2012 on acquisition of land for development in the public interest (and its implementing regulation PR No.71/2012 and subsequent amendments in PR No.40/2014) seeks to overcome some of the issues.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Entitlement to the Contract Area under a PSC does not include any rights to land surfaces, however, given the change in the treatment of indirect taxes (including VAT and Land &amp; Buildings Tax) under GR-79 this became a material exposure in 2013 and onwards for many PSC holders.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Issues</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contractor calculations for transactions involving Trustees or similar arrangements (e.g. for piped gas/LNG, etc.) typically commence with a revenue figure which has been netted against certain post-lifting costs (e.g. trustee, shipping, pipeline transportation, etc.). Once again, this follows the uniformity principle which generally disallows cost recovery on spending past the point of the lifting.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Net back to field costs are generally also treated as being outside of a PSC entity’s WHT and VAT obligations. With the growing involvement of the DGT in joint audits, this position may be subject to review.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Typically, all costs and liabilities of conducting an exclusive (sole risk) operation for drilling, completing and equipping sole risk wells are borne by “the Sole Risk Party”. The Sole Risk Party indemnifies the Non-Sole Risk Parties from all costs and liabilities related to the sole risk operation.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Should the sole risk operation result in a commercial discovery the Non-Sole Risk Parties have historically been given the option to participate in the operation. If the Non-Sole Risk Parties agree to exercise their options, the Non-Sole Risk Party pays to the Sole Risk Party a lump sum amount which can typically be paid either through a “Cash Premium” or “In-Kind Premium” to cover past costs incurred as well as rewards for risk taken.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is not clear whether these premiums should be treated as taxable liftings income, other non-lifting income under GR-79/27 or ordinary income, although under GR-79/27 they are more likely to be treated as other non-lifting income.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unitisation is a concept whereby the parties to two or more PSCs agree to jointly undertake the E&amp;P operations on a defined acreage (which typically overlaps between the two PSCs) and share risks and rewards from such activity in an agreed proportion.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Typical issues under a unitisation arrangement include:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Re-determination of costs and revenues;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Maintenance of separate records;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Ring-fencing;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Audits; and</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- Impact on overall PSC economics</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Historically, transfers of PSC interests had not generally been taxed. This was the case irrespective of whether the transfer was:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1. Via a direct transfer of a PSC interest (i.e. as an “asset sale);</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. As a partial assignment such as a farm-out; or</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. Via a sale in the shares of a PSC holding entity (i.e. as a “share sale).</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GR79/27 imposes a 5%/7% transfer tax according to whether the PSC is in the exploration or the exploitation stage. GR-79/27 still protects partial assignments such as farm-outs during the exploration stage if that interest has been held for more than three years and the transfer is not intended to generate a gain. However, where the transfer is for “non-risk sharing” purposes, the 5% final tax will be imposed on gross proceeds. GR-79/27 also imposes a 7% final tax on gross proceeds for transfers during the exploitation stage except where they are to a “national company”. Please see Chapter 3.4.2 for more details.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In addition, at least prior to 19 June 2017, PMK-257 stipulates that a BPT applies to a transfer of a direct or indirect interest in the PSC. The BPT is due at a rate of 20% of the “economic profit” less the 5% or 7% tax already paid on the transfer. The imposition of BPT was then removed under the application of GR-27 starting 19 June 2017.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
• The overall of GR-79/PMK-257 is however unclear in many areas including:
  a. the application to share transfers especially where they fall outside Indonesian natural tax coverage (essentially GR-79’s rules on tracing powers)
  b. how BPT should be accounted for (at least for pre-GR-27 transfer) and which treaties can be relied on (bearing in mind BPT is ultimately a tax cost for the vendor entity)
  c. is a group restructuring (i.e. with no change of control and therefore no requirement for SKK Migas approval) meant to be taxed?
  d. when does a carry provided as part of the farm-out constitute compensation for the PSC transfer?
  e. when is a contingent payment subject to tax?
  f. what is the cost base in calculating the profits for BPT purposes (at least for pre-GR-27 transfers)?
• In the first quarter of 2019, Tax Courts has issued several decisions on some outstanding cases and found:
  - transfer consideration: that transfer consideration relevant to a PSC transfer, in an entity sale scenario at least, should only extend to amounts paid for the shares in the PSC-holding entity (or higher up the holding structure – this tracing aspect remains unclear). In other words transfer consideration should not extend to amounts received for the transfer of a receivable due from a PSC entity even where carried out as part of the transfer;
  - BPT: that PMK-257, as the implementing regulation to GR-79, was technically incorrect in applying a 20% BPT on the transfer of a PSC interest (in an entity sale scenario at least). This was because the Transfer Tax component under GR 79 represented a final tax meaning that no further tax (including BPT) should be due. The Tax Court felt this position was supported by the GR-27 amendments to GR-79 where the BPT exposure for PSC transfers was formally eliminated; and
  - treaty protection: that, in an entity sale scenario at least, treaty relief should be accepted to the extent that a treaty operates to prevent/mitigate the operation of GR-79 (subject to satisfying Indonesia's treaty use rules). The tax treaty relevant to the operation of GR-79 should also be that applicable to the vendor of the shares (in a context of an entity sale scenario).

As the above outcomes relate to Tax Court decisions it is possible that the DGT may file appeals to the Supreme Court and so these positions could still change. There are also some arguable contradictions within the decisions themselves. These include that in some decisions treaty relief was recognised according to the legal form of the transaction whilst other decisions appeared to indicate that the GR-79/27 liability arose at the asset level irrespective of the legal form of the transaction. Overall, caution should therefore still be exercised in analyzing the impact of these decisions with regard to any individual tax positions.

That aside, in regard to PSC transfer, GR-79/27 has now been amended by GR-93 on 31 August 2021. Please refer to the PSC Transfer section above for a more detailed explanation.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topics</th>
<th>Issues</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Domestic gas pricing for certain industries | Following the issuance of Regulation No. 15/2022 and No. 10/2020, the current gas producers shall negotiate with gas buyers (for gas prices and transportation tariffs) and with SKK Migas on potential adjustments to the production split calculation to neutralise the impact of price adjustments on gas producers’ entitlement.

For potential gas investors, the new gas pricing regulation shall be considered for overall project economics prior to the submission of a PoD if the gas output might be marketed to certain industries as stipulated in the above regulations.
3.6 Documentation for Planning and Reporting

3.6.1 PoD (Articles 90-98 of GR-35)

A PoD (also known as a field development plan) represents development planning on one or more oil and gas fields in an integrated and optimal plan for the production of hydrocarbon reserves, considering technical, economic and environmental aspects.

Prior to Law No. 22, an initial PoD only needed Pertamina Director approval. After Law No. 22, an initial PoD in a development area needs approval from both SKK Migas and the Minister of Energy and Mineral Resources. Subsequent PoDs in the same development area only need SKK Migas approval. Generally, the time needed for PoD approval is around ten weeks, although the process can take in excess of one year for very large projects.

A PoD is typically a complex document that outlines the proposed development of a particular commercial discovery. The scope and scale of PoDs will vary enormously depending on the size of the project but will typically cover the following information:

a. Executive summary;
b. Geological findings;
c. Development incentives;
d. Reservoir description;
e. EOR incentives;
f. Field development scenarios;
g. Drilling results;
h. Field development facilities;
i. Project schedule;
j. Production results;
k. Health, Security, and Environment (HSE) & CD;
l. Abandonment;
m. Project economics; and
n. Conclusion.

PoDs that are presented to the Minister (and therefore those that are for the development of oil or gas discoveries in the first field, as opposed to subsequent fields) must contain:

a. Supporting data and evaluation of Exploration;
b. Evaluation of the reserves;
c. Methods for drilling development wells;
d. Number and location of production and/or injection wells;
e. Production testing/well testing;
f. Pattern of extraction;
g. Estimated production;
h. Methods for lifting the production;
i. Production facilities;
j. Plans for use of the Oil and Gas; and
k. Plans for operations, economics and state and regional revenues.

A PoD revision could be performed in the following conditions:

a. Changes in the development scenario;
b. Significant changes to the oil and gas reserves compared to the initial PoD submitted; and

c. Changes in investment costs.
3.6.2 AFE

As part of the SKK Migas supervision and control over the execution of the PSCs, each of the projects in the exploration and development phase should prepare an AFE for SKK Migas approval. For other projects, BP Migas approval is required if budgeted expenditure is equal to or greater than USD 500,000.

An AFE should include the following Information:

a. Project information in sufficient detail to allow for BP Migas analysis and evaluation;
b. Total budgeted costs; and
c. Total costs that have been incurred.

The time required for AFE approval, AFE revision and AFE close-out is around 10-15 days, although the process is considerably longer for complex and large project AFES.

An AFE can be revised:

a. Twice before the project commences or before the tender has been awarded.
b. Where the project has commenced prior to reaching 50% of total expenditure and prior to reaching 70% of physical completion.

Revisions should be made if the total AFE costs are projected to over/under-run 10% or more and/or the individual AFE cost component is projected to over/under-run by more than 30%.

3.6.3 WP&B

The WP&B is the proposal of a detailed action plan and annual budget as consideration for the condition, commitment, effectiveness and efficiency of the Contractor's operations in a contract area. The WP&B covers the following:

a. Exploration (seismic & geological survey, drilling and G&G study), lead & prospect, exploration commitment;
b. Production and an effort to maintain its continuity:
   1. Development plan;
   2. Intermittent drilling;
   3. Production operations and workovers;
   4. Maintaining production; and
   5. EOR projects (Secondary Recovery & Tertiary Recovery).
c. The costs allocated for those programs are as:
   1. Exploration;
   2. Development drilling & production facilities;
   3. Production and operations; and
   General administration, exploration administration & overheads.
d. An estimation of:
   1. Entitlement share;
   2. Gross Revenue, Oil & Gas Price, Cost Recovery, Indonesia Share, Contractor Share;
   3. Unit cost (USD/Bbl.);
   4. Direct Production Cost;
   5. Total Production Cost;
   6. Cost Recovery; and
   7. Status of unrecovered cost

WP&B generally includes the following schedules:

a. Financial Status Report;
b. Key Operating Statistics;
c. Expenses/Expenditure Summary;
d. Exploration & Development Summary;
e. Exploratory Drilling Expenditure;
f. Development Drilling Expenditure;
g. Miscellaneous Capital Expenditure;
h. Production Expenses Summary;
i. Production Facilities Capital Expenditure;
j. Miscellaneous Production Capital Expenditure;
k. Administration Expenses Summary;
l. Administration Capital Expenditure;
m. Capital Assets PIS Old/New;
n. Depreciation Old/New;
o. Detailed Program Support Listing;
p. Production/Lifting Forecast; and
q. Budget Year Expenditure.
The WP&B proposal should be submitted to SKK Migas for approval three months before the start of each calendar year. Before SKK Migas grants approval, some changes to the WP&B proposal may be requested. In granting approval for WP&Bs, SKK Migas follows the guidance of GR No. 25/2004 Article 98, which lists certain mandatory considerations such as: long-term plans; success in achieving activity targets; efforts to increase oil and gas reserves and production; technical activities and the viability of cost units; efficiency; field development plans previously approved; and manpower and environmental management.

Once approved, the Contractor may revise the WP&B provided there is reasonable cause such as:
   a. The annual work plan turns out to be unrealistic; or
   b. The estimated cost departs significantly from the budget.

The proposed WP&B revision must be accompanied by the reason for the change. For urgent changes to an original annual WP&B, revisions may be submitted to SKK Migas before June.

Generally, the WP&B approval process takes around 22 working days, although the process is considerably longer for complex and large WP&B.

### 3.6.4 FQR

On a quarterly basis, an operator of a PSC area should submit its FQR to SKK Migas. The FQR primarily consists of a comparison between the budgeted and actual revenue and expenditures. The FQR should be submitted to SKK Migas within a month of the end of the relevant quarter. A typical FQR consists of a summary front page with supporting schedules attached.

### 3.6.5 FCR and Offshore Borrowing

#### Foreign Exchange Report including the Offshore Loan Report to BI

Law No. 24 of 1999 on Currency Flow and Exchange Rate System and its implementation regulation, being PBI No. 21/2/PBI/2019 on Foreign Exchange Activity Report and PBI No. 21/1/PBI/2019 on Bank Foreign Debts and Other Bank Liabilities in Foreign Exchange require non-financial institution companies (including oil and gas companies) to submit report of their foreign exchange activities in Indonesia every month to BI.

The foreign exchange report should include information among others are:
   a. Transaction on the trading of goods, services, and other transactions;
   b. The principal data of the off-shore borrowing and/or Risk Participation Transaction (RPT);
   c. Plan on withdrawal and/or payment of off-shore borrowing and RPT;
   d. Realisation of withdrawal and/or payment of off-shore borrowing and RPT;
   e. Foreign financial liabilities position and amendments; and
   f. Plan on new offshore loans and their amendments.

In practice, the above report must be submitted online through the borrower’s reporting account in BI’s system. Failure to submit this report will subject to an administrative sanction in the form of written warning by the BI.

#### Reporting Obligation in relation to Offshore Borrowing

- Report to Minister of Finance

In relation to offshore borrowing and in addition to the BI reporting, a borrower (including an Indonesian oil and gas company) is also required to submit
a report to the Minister of Finance starting on the effective date of each of facility agreement and each subsequent three-month period. In practice, this report is submitted concurrently with the reporting obligation to the BI, which is no later than the 15th day of the month following the date of the facility agreement. However, the regulation is silent on the sanctions for noncompliance with this requirement.

In addition to the above, the SKK Migas, under PTK 007, mandates that PSC Contractors must use a state-owned bank for both the vendor and payer’s accounts with respect to payments for goods and services. Please see Chapter 3.2.4 above for further details.

3.6.5.1 Prudential Principle on Offshore Borrowing for non-bank corporations

PBI No. 16/21/PBI/2014 (as amended by PBI No. 18/4/2016) and SE No. 16/24/DKEM requires all non-bank corporations with offshore borrowings to implement prudential principles by fulfilling the following conditions:

a. a minimum hedging ratio being 25% of the negative difference between current foreign exchange assets and current foreign exchange liabilities which will be due between three months and six months after the end of a quarter;

b. a minimum liquidity ratio of 70%, calculated by comparing the company’s current foreign exchange assets and current foreign exchange liabilities which will be due within three months of the end of the reporting quarter; and

c. a minimum credit rating of BB- or its equivalent from credit ratings agencies approved by the Indonesian Financial Services Authority.
4.1 Regulation-08 (as amended by Regulation-52, Regulation-20 and Regulation-12) - GS PSC Features

In 2017, the MoEMR issued Regulation-08 (as amended by Regulation-52, Regulation-20 and Regulation-12) introducing a PSC scheme based on the “Gross Production Split” methodology. This represented a landmark change to Indonesia’s PSC arrangement, moving away from the cost recovery mechanism that has been in place for nearly 50 years.

On 15 July 2020, the MoEMR issued Regulation-12 as the third amendment to Regulation-08. The amendments reflect a gradual shift away from the emphasis on GS PSCs, arguably in response to the lukewarm response to the GS PSC format from a number of industry players.

The key message arising from Regulation-12 is that the MoEMR now has the discretion to determine the type of contract applicable to a PSC Working Area, whether this be in a GS or traditional cost recovery format. This discretion is applicable to all new PSCs and to all extensions of existing PSCs.

At this stage, there are no further details on the extent to which investors will have the opportunity to negotiate the type of contract with the MoEMR.

The key features of Regulation-08 (as most recently amended by Regulation-52, Regulation-20 and Regulation-12) are summarised below:
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No.</th>
<th>Items</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| 1.  | Key Features | • A sharing concept based on a gross production and without regard to a cost recovery mechanism.  
  • Retention of the following key principles:  
    a) that the ownership of the natural resources remain with the State until the point of delivery of the hydrocarbons (as per existing PSCs);  
    b) that control over the management of operations is ultimately with SKK Migas (as per existing PSCs – although see below); and  
    c) that all capital and risks should be borne by Contractors (as per existing PSCs).  
  • A GS PSC should stipulate at least 17 items, including (but not limited to) government take, financing obligations, contract term, settlement of disputes, DMO, contract termination, etc. |
| 2.  | GS Mechanism | • This can be illustrated as follows:  
  \[ \text{Contractor Take} = \text{Base Split} +/\!- \text{Variable Components} +/\!- \text{Progressive Components} \]  
  \[ \text{Government Take} = \text{Government share} + \text{bonuses} + \text{Contractor's Income Tax} \]  
  • The Base Split shall constitute the baseline in determining the production split during the PoD approval. These splits are:  
    a) for oil: 57% (Government); 43% (Contractor)  
    b) for gas: 52% (Government); 48% (Contractor)  
  • The Variable Components are adjustments which take into account the status of the work area, the field location, the features of the reservoir, supporting infrastructure, etc.  
  • The Progressive Components are adjustments which take into account oil price and cumulative production.  
  • The “actual” production split shall be agreed on a PoD rather than PSC basis.  
  • Depending upon field economics the MoEMR has the authority to adjust the production split in favour of either the Contractor or the Government.  
  • Experience to date indicates that the production split could be quite flexible in practice as it is generally subject to commercial negotiation with MoEMR and SKK Migas. |
| 3.  | SKK Migas’ Role | • This is limited to control and monitoring of GS PSCs.  
  • Control means to formulate policies on WP&B (with the budget reportedly considered to be “supporting information” rather than requiring approval). The work program (i.e. not the budget) should be approved within 30 working days of complete documentation being received.  
  • Monitoring means to supervise the realisation of exploration and exploitation activities according to the approved work program. The role of SKK Migas is limited to the monitoring/approving of the work program rather than the budget.  
  • The 1st PoD must be approved by the MoEMR. The Head of SKK Migas can approve any 2nd PoD. Any difference between the 2nd PoD and the 1st PoD should be discussed between the Head of SKK Migas and MoEMR with final approval by the MoEMR. |
| 4.  | Title | • As indicated, ownership of natural resources remains with the State until the point of delivery of the hydrocarbons.  
  • Goods and equipment including land (except leased land) used directly in PSC operations become the property of the State (as per existing PSCs).  
  • Any technical data derived from the PSC shall belong to the State (as per existing PSCs). |
| 5.  | Taxation | • The income tax treatment of Contractors follows specific tax rules for upstream activities. This is stipulated under GR No. 53/2017 (see below).  
  • Because relief for costs occurs via tax deductions rather than cost recovery, the key agency for oversight of this area is the ITO. |
| 6.  | Procurement | • Only the goods and equipment which are directly used in the upstream business will become the property of the Government.  
  • GS contractors are obliged to follow the provisions of PTK 007 to the extent specifically stipulated in PTK-007. If it is not specifically regulated in PTK 007, then the mechanism follows the provisions in the contract. |

- The operation of existing PSCs continues until expiry. However, Contractors may unilaterally change the GS scheme.
- An option to change is also available for extended PSCs (if initially signed based on cost recovery arrangements). We understand that, for extended PSCs, the option to continue with the existing cost recovery arrangements requires approval from the MoEMR.
- If the PSC format is changed, any unrecovered costs may be taken as an additional split for the Contractor.
- Under Regulation-12, a PSC that is about to expire but has not been extended is not automatically “re-awarded” under the GS scheme.

8. Others

- The DMO remains at 25% of the Contractor’s entitlement/split and paid by the Government at ICP.
- Contractors should prioritise the use of local manpower, domestic goods, services, etc (note the potential impact on procurement processes).
- Other matters pertaining to Indonesian participation, unitisation, abandonment and reclamation costs, etc follow prevailing rules.

9. Unrecovered Costs

Unrecovered investment costs shall be taken into account as an additional split/take for the existing contractor:

- If a new Contractor joins the PSC, such new contractor should proportionately bear the unrecovered costs, and the existing Contractor shall deduct that same portion from its share.
- The reimbursement is included in the new Contractor’s operating costs, as specifically regulated under GR No. 53/2017.
- The settlement of such unrecovered costs should be formalised in a written agreement between the existing Contractor and the new Contractor.
- The new Contractor shall reimburse the investment costs to the existing Contractor at least seven days prior to the signing date of the extension or the new PSC.
- Any late reimbursement will be subject to a penalty of 2.5% per day at a maximum.

4.2 GR-53 – Tax Rules for GS PSCs

On 28 December 2017, the Government issued GR-53 providing an initial outline of the tax rules for the GS PSCs. The key tax principles are as follow:

a. Pursuant to the preamble, GR-53 flows from Article 31D of the Income Tax Law and, perhaps surprisingly, from Article 16B of the VAT Law. As expected, there is no reference to GR-79/27, meaning that GR-79/27 (as discussed in Chapter 3) is not relevant to GS PSCs;

b. Pursuant to Article 18, the “Taxable Income” arising from “direct” PSC activities is calculated as “gross income” less “Operating Costs” (see below) but with a ten-year tax loss carry forward entitlement. This ten year period is greater than the five years available under the general tax law, but represents a significant reduction on the unlimited carry forward entitlement under conventional PSCs;

c. Pursuant to Articles 18(4) and (5), Taxable Income for “direct” activities is income relating to the lifting as well as the sale of by-products and other “economic gains” (see below). The taxable income is then subject to tax at the general rate in force at the time of signing the PSC in question, or the prevailing rate (currently 22%). BPT (currently due at 20%) is applicable to after-tax profits. These rates however are not fixed and so may move with any changes in the general tax law (although the wording of the actual PSC could be important on this point).
However, there is no apparent prohibition on the utilisation of tax treaty relief potentially opening the way to BPT reductions where relevant treaty relief is validly available (but see below for more detailed comments).

The tax calculation is Contractor-specific rather than following a PSC “cut-back” approach. In other words, individual Contractors could (validly) calculate taxable income outcomes different to that derived for the PSC as a whole. However, a range of issues may arise in such a case, including how individual Contractors will ultimately be tax audited etc. in the absence of a “PSC-driven” audit process such as that which currently takes place under BPKP and SKK Migas;

d. Pursuant to Article 14, the GS taxing point is at the “point of transfer” of the relevant hydrocarbon to the Contractor. This continues the conventional PSC approach whereby economic value is initially recognised upon the Contractor taking title to their share of hydrocarbons via a lifting entitlement under the PSC, rather than (necessarily) via the sale of the hydrocarbons. This should also mean that income from post-lifting activity (e.g. trading) should not fall within GR-53;

e. The value of oil is determined using the ICP (Article 15), while the value of gas is determined via the price agreed under the relevant gas sales contract (Article 16). Again this is in line with conventional PSCs;

f. Pursuant to Article 19(1), income separately arising from “uplifts” is subject to tax at a final rate of 20% of the uplift amount. This is consistent with the taxing outcome under GR-27; and

g. Pursuant to Article 19(2), income arising specifically from PSC transfers is subject to tax at 5% or 7% of the transfer income (according to whether the PSC is in exploration or exploitation) with no further tax due on after-tax income. This means that no BPT should be due on income from PSC transfers, which is also consistent with the revised arrangements under GR-27 for conventional PSCs. Refer to our explanation of GR-93 in Chapter 3 (Conventional Upstream Sector) for more details of the PSC transfer tax imposition and exemption conditions.

In summary, GR-53 provides only the initial fiscal framework for GS PSCs, with a number of implementing regulations still to be issued. While the general fiscal framework appears broadly in line with that for conventional PSCs, further regulations are still required before Contractors can draw more definitive conclusions.

Nevertheless, the key fiscal differentiators for GS PSCs include:

a. Contractor-specific tax calculations are applicable, rather than each Contractor following a PSC “cut-back” approach

b. The production split is on a gross production basis (whilst for traditional PSCs the split occurs post cost recovery - except for FTP);

c. The Contractor’s GS revenue is subject to deductions (under GR-53 and the ITL) rather than cost recovery;

d. There is likely to be an exemption from all “non-Income Tax” taxes during pre-production, no incentive during the post-production period. This means that essentially Contractors will bear non-income tax spending (during the post-production period) at its after-tax cost;

e. A ten-year tax loss carry-forward restriction applies (albeit with an automatic deferral during pre-production) rather than the indefinite period under traditional (cost recovery) PSCs;
f. There is no apparent “lock-down” entitlement to a tax rate applicable to lifting income – although a number of existing GS PSCs have defined the ITL as that in place as at the “Effective Date” of the PSC in question, and thus “locking-down” the Income Tax rate to the PSC signing date is apparently possible; and

g. There are no apparent prohibitions around treaty use leaving open the possibility of leveraging treaty reductions particularly in relation to BPT (but see below).

4.2.1 GS Tax Calculation

Key Features of the GS tax calculation include:

a. Similarly to existing PSCs, pursuant to Article 4, a Contractor’s “gross income” shall consist of both:
   i) Gross income “directly” derived from PSC activities; and
   ii) Gross income arising from activities “outside” of PSC activities;

b. Gross income from “direct” PSC activities is essentially the Contractor’s share of oil/gas realised from lifting, less a DMO, plus compensation for the DMO, plus/minus lifting price variances;

c. Gross income from activities “outside” of direct PSC activities constitutes income arising from:
   i) Uplifts;
   ii) Transfers of PSCs;
   iii) Sales of “secondary” (by-) products arising from upstream activities; and
   iv) Other amounts resulting in an “economic benefit” (which the elucidation indicates will extend to contractual penalty entitlements, etc.).

As indicated above, items i) and ii) are subject to specific final tax arrangements, whilst items iii) and iv) are simply added to the income arising from “direct” PSC activities;

d. Pursuant to Article 5, “Operating Costs” include:
   i) “Exploration Costs” including those arising from exploration drilling, general and administrative activities and G&G activities;
   ii) “Exploitation Costs” including those arising from development drilling, direct production (for oil or gas), processing activities, utilities, general and administrative activities, as well as depreciation and amortisation; and
   iii) “Other Costs” including those arising from the transportation of hydrocarbons, post-operational activities and marketing, as well as reimbursements paid to prior Contractors in the event that a PSC is terminated pursuant to the relevant regulations. LNG processing costs, up to the point of LNG transfer, are specifically mentioned in the elucidation. For both exploration and exploitation, “general and administrative” activities include finance costs as well as “indirect taxes, regional taxes and regional levies”. Interest costs nevertheless remain non-deductible (see comments on Article 8 below). Indirect taxes are therefore now only deductible, rather than reimbursable, meaning that GS PSCs are generally economically inferior to the “assume and discharge” arrangements available under many conventional PSCs.

Although reimbursements for unrecovered capital costs paid to prior Contractors are generally treated as operating costs, some spending may actually
constitute reimbursements of capital expenditure, and therefore would be subject to amortisation (whereas the nature of the costs being reimbursed is capital expenditure incurred by the prior Contractor).

4.2.2 Limitations on Deductions

Key Features include:

a. that, pursuant to Article 7, the deductibility of all Operating Costs (outlined above) are subject to the satisfaction of a series of general criteria. These include:
   i) that pricing must follow arm’s-length principles. This opens the door to more mainstream transfer pricing requirements for related party transactions in the upstream space;
   ii) that oil and gas operations must follow “good” business practices and be in accordance with the relevant work programs. It is however not clear how detailed the residual work program approval process is required to be. This is noting that, if strictly enforced, this could be seen as effectively creating a de facto uniformity principle;
   iii) that depreciation is subject to the asset in question being held by the State. This is similar to conventional PSCs;
   iv) that direct “head office” charges must relate to activities that cannot be “procured locally”. This requirement will hopefully be supported by guidelines on how to measure/determine what can or cannot be “procured locally” as this could otherwise be quite subjective in practice.

In addition, “indirect” head office allocations must be within MoF guidelines and be supported by financial information (e.g. audited financial statements of the relevant head office entity). Neither category of head office costs appears to be limited to “Operators” potentially leaving open the possibility for all Contractors to achieve deductions for their individual head offices expenses (where validly connected to PSC activities);

b. that, pursuant to Article 8, there is no deduction for spending in respect of:
   i) administrative sanctions, fines, etc.;
   ii) payments of Income Tax;
   iii) incentives, pension contributions, etc. for foreign manpower, etc.;
   iv) the costs of foreign manpower without a work permit;
   v) legal expenses with no direct relationship to upstream activities;
   vi) costs in respect of mergers, acquisitions or PSC transfers;
   vii) spending on consultants, corporate re-branding, management changes, etc.;
   viii) interest costs;
   ix) royalties. The elucidation extends this to payments allowing Contractors access to operational technologies;
   x) third party Income Tax where (effectively) borne by the Contractor; and
   xi) Government bonuses.

Most of these restrictions mirror those set out at Article 13 of GR-27. This is except for costs for marketing (as indicated above), tax consultants and commercial audits which now seem to be deductible.
### 4.2.3 Pre-Production/Deferred Spending

Key Features are as follow:

a. Similarly to existing PSCs, pursuant to Article 12, all pre-production spending, including that otherwise constituting an outright deduction or expense, is still capitalised. Amortisation of this capitalised spending then commences from the month of commercial production, on a Units of Production (UoP) basis. This deferral measure tempers some of the concerns about the loss of an indefinite tax loss carry forward period under the GS PSCs (see comments above);

b. Pursuant to Article 9(1), post-production spending on amounts creating economic value of less than one year is deductible in the year in which the expenses are incurred;

c. Pursuant to Article 9(2), post-production spending on amounts creating economic value for more than one year is depreciable (if relating to tangible assets) or amortisable (if relating to intangible assets);

d. Pursuant to Article 10, depreciation is on a declining balance basis commencing in the month in which the relevant asset is PIS, and at rates set out in the Attachment to GR-53. The relevant elucidation defines PIS as the time when the assets are utilised and have fulfilled the conditions/requirements set out by SKK Migas. Again, the reference to SKK Migas criteria gives rise to questions around a de facto uniformity principle;

e. Pursuant to Article 11, amortisation should be on a UoP basis, commencing from the month in which the expense is incurred; and

f. Pursuant to Article 13, spending on approved reserves for remediation, etc. is deductible in the year in which the contribution is made to a specifically approved joint bank account with SKK Migas, etc. Any ultimate differences between the reserves and realisation shall be taxable or deductible, as the case may be.

The tax treatment of a Contractors’ expenditure in the context of a GS PSC can be summarised as follows:

```
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Contractor's Expenditure</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pre-Production</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All expenditure (capital and non-capital)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Capitalise and amortise on a UoP basis from the month of commercial production</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject to 10 year-tax loss carry forward from year of production</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject to Tax Office’s audit etc.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Post-Production</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>If non capital expenditure (&lt;1 year - useful life)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deductible in year of expenditure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject to Tax Office’s audit etc.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject to 10 year-tax loss carry forward from year of expenditure</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>If capital expenditure (&gt;1 year - useful life)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>If tangible</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Capitalise and depreciate on declining balance from month of PIS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject to Tax Office’s audit etc.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject to 10 year-tax loss carry forward from year of expenditure</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>If non tangible</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Capitalise and amortise on a UoP basis from the month incurred</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject to Tax Office’s audit etc.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
```

---

*Oil and Gas in Indonesia: Investment and Taxation Guide*
4.2.4 Administration

That, pursuant to Article 22, all Contractors are required to:

a. Register for tax;

b. File annual tax returns;

c. Remit tax payments, including monthly tax instalments based on each Contractor's lifting for the prior month; and

d. Report any PSC transfers to both the MoEMR and the MoF.

That, pursuant to Article 23, Operators are required to:

a. Deal with the WHT obligations of the PSC itself. These obligations presumably extend only to all jointly incurred costs. A question however arises regarding remittances for any individual Contractor-only spending; and

b. Manage the bookkeeping of the PSC itself. These obligations extend to the keeping of the general financial records, including traditional financial statements which (presumably) will now also become key fiscal documentation.

4.2.5 Incentives

Pre-production period

Pursuant to Article 25, for the pre-production period (i.e. exploration and development) the incentives include:

a. An exemption from Import Duty on goods used for oil and gas operations. However, it is still unclear how this can be provided without a general reference, or without placing reliance on the Customs Law;

b. The non-collection of VAT on the import or local procurement of goods and services used in operations. This is obviously a wide-ranging incentive which, in relation to in-country procurement at least, is superior to that under conventional PSCs;

c. An exemption from Article 22 on imports of goods on which the Contractor is entitled to an Import Duty exemption as outlined in a) above; and

d. A 100% reduction in PBB.

On 15 June 2020, the MoF issued Regulation No. 67/PMK.03/2020 (PMK-67), which provides guidelines on the granting of VAT and PBB facilities for GS PSCs during the pre-production period. PMK-67 serves as the implementing regulation of GR-53, and is effective from 15 July 2020.

In order to obtain such facilities, the operator needs to submit an application to the RTO (via the Tax Office where the operator is registered) enclosing the following documents:

a. A confirmation letter from the MoEMR stating that the Contractor is in the pre-production stage, and providing the following information:
   i. Name of the Working Area;
   ii. List of Contractors;
   iii. Names of the operators; and
   iv. Effective date of the GS PSC or approval of conversion (from a traditional cost recovery PSC);

b. A copy of the GS PSC.

The RTO will then issue the GS Tax Facilities Letter ((SKFP - Surat Keterangan Fasilitas Perpajakan) GS) within 7 (seven) working days of the application being submitted, which will be effective from:

a. The effective date of GS PSC (for PSCs signed post-GR-53);

b. The approval date of PSC conversion into GS format (for converted PSC); or

c. The effective date of GR-53 (for PSCs signed pre-GR-53).

The SKFP GS is considered to be invalid in the event that the contract expires, is terminated or commences commercial production.
**VAT Not Collected Facility Mechanism**

The operator needs to provide local vendors with a copy of the SKFP GS and show them the original prior to the delivery of VAT-able goods/services. Local vendors will then issue their VAT invoices with the statement “VAT NOT COLLECTED IN ACCORDANCE WITH GR-53”.

The operator (as a VAT collector) is therefore:

a. Not obliged to collect and pay the VAT on local procurement of goods and/or services;

b. Not required to pay the self-assessed VAT (SA-VAT), in regard to SA-VAT, as the VAT facility will be stated on the SKFP.

**PBB Reduction Mechanism**

The Contractor needs to submit:

a. The SPOP; and

b. A copy of the SKFP GS to the Tax Office where the PBB object is administered.

The DGT would then issue an SPPT based on the relevant SPOP, which would also enclose the PBB (100%) reduction amount based on the SKFP GS.

In the event that the SKFP GS is submitted after the issuance of an SPPT, the Contractor will still be eligible for the PBB reduction facility.

**VAT and PBB Clawback**

VAT and PBB clawback may apply, along with the associated late payment penalty, in the event that such a facility is used not in the context of oil operations and/or the utilisation of an invalid SKFP GS.

**Post-production period**

There are no incentives offered for post-production activities, meaning that all such taxes should simply be deductible.

Pursuant to Article 26, where during the post-production period there is excess capacity associated with certain upstream assets made available to other Contractors on a cost sharing basis, then the cost sharing receipts will be exempt from Income Tax and VAT provided certain conditions are met.
4.3 Other Tax Considerations/Issues

Whilst not an exhaustive list, below are a number of tax considerations relevant to GS PSCs which are not dealt with in GR-53. Specific advice should be sought where relevant.

Table 4.2

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topics</th>
<th>Tax Consideration / Issues</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Conversion of Conventional PSCs to GS PSCs. | A. Unrecovered Costs  
- Pursuant to Article 32(c) of GR-53 and Article 25(d) of Regulation-08 (as amended by Regulation-52), any unrecovered costs on conversion to GS shall be converted to additional split (i.e. additional Contractor’s take provided as compensation for the unrecovered costs).  
- Applies whenever a Contractor voluntarily converts to a GS PSC.  
- SKK Migas can audit these costs as part of the conversion process.  
- Once the additional split is agreed, then the unrecovered costs are no longer recognised and cannot be brought into the (new) GS PSC. This is consistent with Article 8(5) of GR-53 which indicates that any costs incurred prior to signing of a GS PSC are not deductible.  
- Currently, there is no specific formula mandated to calculate the “additional split”. In practice this has been based on negotiations with the MoEMR and/or SKK Migas.  
- Notwithstanding the above, some Contractors have agreed a carried forward cost entitlement (via deductibility) with SKK Migas (presumably without any additional split).  
- Should the costs be forfeited as per GR-53, then a question arises on the accounting treatment. The carrying value may need to be impaired if the costs cannot be fully recovered over the life of the operations of the GS PSC. |
| PSC Holding Structure Options (PE vs PT) | B. Outstanding VAT Reimbursement  
- For post GR-79 PSCs, VAT is generally recovered through cost recovery, meaning that VAT is treated similar to other unrecovered costs (refer to above).  
- However, for a pre GR-79 PSC, VAT may be recovered via reimbursement which has a greater value than recoverable costs (i.e. effectively a 100% refund to the contractor).  
- GR-53 and the MoEMR Regulations are silent on any special compensation for outstanding VAT reimbursements if a pre GR-79 PSC is converted to GS.  
- We expect that this issue would be subject to separate negotiations with SKK Migas.  
- A PSC entity holding structure, as either a PE or PT, is essentially tax neutral in respect of revenue and/or deduction recognition.  
- Under a PT structure profit repatriation is via dividends where there are positive Retained Earnings (R/E). Positive R/E takes into account past losses.  
- Under a PE structure, profit repatriation is via a deemed BPR arising simultaneously with the corporate tax liability (unless reinvested into an Indonesian PT). The deeming approach ignores past losses. |
## Reduced BPT rate entitlement

### A. Domestic rules
- Article 18(5) of GR-53 indicates that net taxable income (i.e. after Income Tax) is subject to further “income tax” pursuant to the prevailing tax regulations (i.e. a BPT).
- This potentially acknowledge a Contractor’s obligation to pay BPT but only in accordance with relevant tax laws including those set out under tax treaties.
- This is consistent with the fiscal framework of the GS PSC (under GR-53) moving towards the general tax rules.

### B. Indonesia’s Tax Treaties
- Indonesia has concluded approximately 67 tax treaties. Most of the treaties provide a general reduced BPT rate. However, the following should be noted:
  a. some treaties provide no restrictions around the application of reduced BPT rates for Indonesian PSCs. This means that a reduced BPT rate should be available;
  b. other treaties include restrictions and “non-discrimination” provisions in respect of a reduced BPT rate for Indonesian PSCs.

For example the protocol to Indonesia/Japan tax treaty provides:

“5(a) …. But such [BPT] shall not exceed 10% of the amount of such earnings, except where such earnings are those derived by such company under its oil or natural gas PSCs with the Government of the Republic of Indonesia or the relevant state oil company of Indonesia”

“5(b) The above-mentioned tax in respect of the earnings of a company being a resident of Japan which has a PE in Indonesia derived under its oil or natural gas PSCs with the Government of the Republic of Indonesia or the relevant state oil company of Indonesia shall not be less favourably levied in Indonesia of any third state which has a PE in Indonesia derived under its oil or natural gas PSCs with the Government of the Republic of Indonesia or the relevant state oil company of Indonesia”

### 4.4 GS PSC Accounting - PTK-066/2019

In April 2019, SKK Migas issued guidelines for the preparation and reporting of upstream oil and gas business activities under GS arrangements, namely PTK-066/2019. These guidelines are applicable to the preparation and submission of the WP&B, FQR and the Financial Monthly Report (FMR) to SKK Migas by Contractors. The guidelines discuss, among others, the following topics:

a. The procedures for the preparation, submission and revision of the WP&B;
b. The accounting policies and descriptions of line items in the WP&B, FQR and FMR for a GS PSC; and
c. Asset management arrangements.

The guidelines also make clear that the GS PSC should follow the prevailing tax laws and regulations, which are currently regulated under GR-53. The guidelines will be adjusted automatically to follow the tax regulations.
5.1 Downstream Regulations

Law No. 22 formally liberalised the downstream market by opening the sector (processing, transportation, storage and trading) to direct foreign investment, and ending the former monopoly of the state-owned oil and gas company PT Pertamina (Persero). Whilst the distribution of downstream products and blending of lubricants had previously been conducted by multinationals in Indonesia, since Law No. 22 was enacted, many domestic and multinational companies have established themselves in the more capital-intensive areas of the downstream sector. These areas include:

- Tank farms/storage facilities for bulk liquids and LPG;
- The distribution of gas by way of pipelines (Citigas and long-distance pipelines);
- Proposed refineries and downstream LNG;
- LNG regasification terminals; and
- The retailing of fuel (both subsidised and non-subsidised).

We present below a summary of the key sections of the downstream regulations, as provided in Law No. 22 and its implementing regulations GR No. 36/2004 (as last amended by GR No. 30/2009).

5.1.1 Operation and Supervision of Downstream Business

Downstream businesses are required to operate through an Indonesian incorporated entity (hereafter referred to as a PT company), and to have obtained a business licence (issued by OSS with the approval and assessment from MoEMR and/or government agencies) through a one-door integrated system. As indicated in Chapter 2, BKPM and BPH Migas are responsible for regulating, developing and supervising the operation of the downstream industry.

5.1.2 Business Licences

A separate business licence is required for each of the following downstream activities (except where the activity is the continuation of an upstream activity, in which case a licence is not required):

- Processing (excluding field processing);
- Transportation;
- Storage; and
- Trading (two types of business licences are required – a wholesale trading business licence, and a trading business licence).
It is permissible for one PT company to hold multiple business licences.

To obtain a business licence, a PT company must apply for a Risk-Based Licensing (Perizinan Berbasis Risiko) approach, conducted through the OSS platform, which is integrated with government agencies (e.g. MoEMR and BPH Migas) by enclosing administrative and technical requirements which contain, at a minimum, the following:

a. Name of operator;
b. Line of business proposed;
c. Undertaking to comply with operational procedures; and
d. Detailed plan and technical requirements relating to the business.

The business licences are issued in two stages:

a. A temporary licence for a maximum period of five years (i.e. three years, plus two years of extension), during which the PT company prepares the facilities and infrastructure of the business; and
b. A permanent operating licence, once the PT company is ready for operation.

5.1.3 Processing

A PT company holding a processing business licence must submit to the MoEMR and BPH Migas operational reports, an annual plan, monthly realisations, and other reports. The processing of oil, gas and/or processing output to produce lubricants and petrochemicals are to be stipulated and operated jointly by the MoEMR and the Ministry of Trade (MoT).

The Oil and Gas Processing Business License is valid for a maximum of 30 (thirty) years and may be extended for a maximum of 20 (twenty) years at a time.

5.1.4 Transportation

Transportation of gas by pipelines via a transmission segment or a distribution network area is permitted only with the approval of BPH Migas, with licences being granted only for specific pipelines/commercial regions.

The Oil and Gas Transportation Business License shall be valid for a maximum of 20 (twenty) years, and may be extended for a maximum of 10 (ten) years at a time.

A PT company with a transportation business licence is required to:

a. Submit monthly operational reports to the MoEMR and BPH Migas;

Non-integrated Gas Supply Chain

The processing of gas into LNG, LPG, and Gas to Liquids (GTL) is classified as a downstream business activity, as long as it is intended to realise a profit and is not secondary to an upstream development.

This technically allows for a non-integrated LNG/LPG supply chain concept by virtue of:

a. Enabling PSC contractors to be the appointed seller of gas (including the Government’s share), to be further processed by a separate entity;
b. Shorter LNG supply arrangements; and
c. The possible use of an onshore project company, sponsored by a shareholder agreement which receives initial funds for the development and operation of a LNG processing plant.

In practice, downstream LNG and miniature LNG refineries have been impacted by a multitude of regulatory issues, including a change in the VAT treatment of LNG, and concerns over the adequacy of domestic gas supply.
b. Prioritise the use of transportation facilities owned by cooperatives, small enterprises and national private enterprises when using land transportation;  
c. Provide an opportunity to other parties to share utilisation of its pipelines and other facilities used for the transportation of gas; and  
d. Comply with the Masterplan for a National Gas Transmission and Distribution Network.

BPH Migas has the authority to:  
a. Regulate, designate, and supervise tariffs, after considering the economic considerations of the PT company, users and consumers; and  
b. Grant permits for the transportation of gas by pipelines to a PT company, based on the Masterplan for a National Gas Transmission and Distribution Network.

PT company may increase the capacity of its facilities and means of transportation after obtaining special permission.

### 5.1.5 Storage

A PT company is required to:  
a. Submit its operational reports to the MoEMR each quarter, or as and when requested by BPH Migas;  
b. Provide an opportunity to another party to share in its storage facilities;  
c. Share storage facilities in remote areas; and  
d. Have a licence to store LNG.

A PT company can increase the capacity of its storage and related facilities after obtaining permission from BPH Migas. Transportation or storage activities that are intended to make a profit, or to be used jointly with another party by collecting fees or lease rentals, are construed as downstream business activities, and require the appropriate downstream business licence and permits.

### 5.1.6 Trading

A PT company must guarantee the following when operating a trading business:  
a. The constant availability of fuels and processing outputs in its trade distribution network;  
b. The constant availability of gas through pipelines in its trade distribution network;  
c. The selling prices of fuels and processing outputs at a fair rate;  
d. The availability of adequate trade facilities;  
e. The standard and quality of fuels and processing outputs, as determined by the MoEMR;  
f. The accuracy of the measurement system used; and  
g. The use of qualifying technology.

A PT company is required to:  
a. Submit monthly operational reports to the MoEMR, or at any time required by BPH Migas;  
b. Maintain facilities and means of storage and security of supply from domestic and foreign sources;  
c. Distribute fuels through a distributor, to small-scale users under the company’s authorised trademark;  
d. Prioritise cooperatives, small enterprises and national private enterprises when appointing a distributor; and  
e. Submit operational reports to the MoEMR and BPH Migas regarding appointment of distributors.
A PT company holding a wholesale trading licence can operate a trading business to serve certain consumers (e.g. large consumers). The MoEMR, along with BPH Migas, may determine the minimum capacity limit of a storage facility or facilities of a PT company. The PT company may start its trading business after fulfilling the required minimum capacity.

A direct user who has a seaport or receiving terminal may import fuel oil, gas, and other fuels, and process the output directly for its own use, but not for resale, after obtaining specific approval from the MoEMR.

A PT company operating an LPG trading business is required to:

a. Control facilities and means for the storage and bottling of LPG;

b. Have a registered trademark; and

c. Be responsible for maintaining a high standard and quality of LPG, LPG bottling, and LPG facilities.

PT companies operating in the business of gas trading may include those with a gas distribution network facility, and those without. The former should only operate after obtaining a licence to trade gas and special permission for a Distribution Network Area. The latter may only be implemented through a distribution network facility of a PT company that has obtained access to a Distribution Network Area, and only after obtaining a licence to trade gas.

The MoEMR has the authority to determine and set technical standards for gas, and also the minimum technical standards for distribution and facilities.

5.1.7 National Fuel Oil Reserve

The MoEMR is responsible for setting policy regarding the quantity and type of the national fuel oil reserve and may appoint a PT company to contribute to building this reserve. The national fuel oil reserve is determined and supervised by BPH Migas. The reserve can only be used when there is a scarcity of fuel oil, and once the scarcity is resolved, the reserve must be returned to its original position.

5.1.8 Standard and Quality

The MoEMR sets the type, standard and quality of fuel oil, gas, other fuels, and certain processed products that are marketed domestically. In determining the quality standards, the MoEMR reviews the technology to be applied, the capacity of the producer, the consumer’s financial position, safety, health, and environmental standards.

A PT company operating as a processing business must have an accredited laboratory to perform tests on the quality of the processing output. Likewise, a PT company operating a storage business which carries out blending to produce fuel oil must provide a testing facility on the quality of the blending output. If the PT company is unable to provide a self-owned laboratory, it is allowed to use an accredited laboratory facility owned by another party.

Fuel oil, gas, and processing outputs in the form of finished products which are imported or directly marketed domestically must comply with the quality standards determined by the MoEMR. For fuels and processing outputs that are exported, a producer may determine the standard and quality based on the buyer’s request. Fuels and processing outputs specially requested must have their determined standard and quality reported to the MoEMR.
5.1.9 Availability and Distribution of Certain Types of Fuel Oil

To guarantee the availability and distribution of certain types of fuel oil, trading businesses are not currently able to operate in a fully fair and transparent market.

The MoEMR has the authority to designate areas of trading certain types of fuel oil domestically. This may include trading fuel oil, where:

a. The market mechanism has been effective;
b. The market mechanism has been ineffective; or
c. The market is located in a remote area.

BPH Migas has the authority to:

a. Designate a trade distribution area for certain types of fuel oil for corporate bodies holding a trading business licence; and
b. Determine joint usage of transportation and storage facilities, particularly in areas where the market mechanism is not yet fully effective or in remote areas.
c. If necessary, the Government, with input from BPH Migas, may determine the retail prices for certain types of fuel oil by calculating their economic value.

A PT company holding a wholesale trading business licence that sells certain types of fuel oil to transportation users, or that trades kerosene for household and small enterprises, must provide opportunities to the appointed local distributor. The distributors include cooperatives, small enterprises, and/or national private enterprises contracted with the PT company. The distributor may only distribute the trademark fuel oil of the corporate body. The PT company must report the names of its distributors to BPH Migas and the MoEMR.

5.1.10 Occupational Health and Safety, Environmental Management, and Development of the Local Community

PT companies operating with a downstream business licence must comply with provisions relating to occupational health and safety, the environment, and the development of local communities. This responsibility includes developing and utilising the local community through, amongst other things, local employment. Such development must be implemented in coordination with the regional government, with priority given around the area of operation.

5.1.11 Utilisation of Local Goods, Services, Engineering and Design Capacity and Workforce

PT companies operating with a downstream business licence must prioritise the utilisation of local goods, tools, services, technology, and engineering and design capacity.

In fulfilling labour requirements, a downstream PT company must prioritise the employment of Indonesian workers according to the required competency standards. Where Indonesian workers do not meet the required standards of competence and occupational qualifications, the PT company must arrange for training and development programs to improve those workers’ capacities.
5.1.12 Sanctions

BPH Migas has the authority to determine and impose sanctions relating to a PT company’s breach of its business licence. Sanctions increase during the time the breach remains unremedied, and can include a written reminder, suspension of the business, freezing of the business, and finally, annulment of the business licence. All damages arising out of any sanction must be borne by the respective corporate bodies.

Any person who commits:

a. Processing without a Processing Business License shall be punished with a maximum imprisonment of five years and a maximum fine of Rp50,000,000,000.00 (fifty billion rupiah);

b. Transportation as without a Transportation Business License shall be punished with a maximum imprisonment of four years and a maximum fine of Rp40,000,000,000.00 (forty billion rupiah);

c. Storage without a Storage Business License shall be punished with a maximum imprisonment of three years and a maximum fine of Rp30,000,000,000.00 (thirty billion rupiah);

d. Trading without a Trading Business License shall be punished with imprisonment of up to a maximum of three years and a maximum fine of Rp30,000,000,000.00 (thirty billion rupiah).
5.2 Taxation and Customs

5.2.1 General Overview

Goods and services supplied by downstream operators, contractors and their businesses are generally subject to taxes under the general tax law. Please see our annual publication, the PwC Pocket Tax Guide, which can be found at http://www.pwc.com/id, for more details. Most downstream entities pay taxes in accordance with the prevailing law, although some activities can be subject to different WHT arrangements and a final tax arrangement.

Practical tax issues to be considered before making any significant investment include the following:

a. Whether any tax incentives are available for the proposed investment;
b. Whether a PE exists in Indonesia either as part of the proposed investment, or prior to the new investment;
c. The import tax obligations, especially within the transportation and storage industry;
d. The Income Tax treatment of the revenue stream (noting that there could be a different Income Tax treatment according to the nature of the transaction);
e. Ensuring that contracts specifically cater for the imposition of WHT and VAT, i.e. the use of net versus gross contracts;
f. Structuring inter-group transactions and agreements to accommodate the WHT and VAT implications and any transfer pricing issues that may arise (for example, inventory supplies and/or offtake, management fees, financing, etc.); and
g. Structuring certain contracts to minimise VAT and WHT implications.

From a customs perspective, issues include the following:

a. Royalties – Customs (the Directorate General of Customs and Excise (DGoCE)) pursuing duty on royalty payments during customs audits;
b. Transfer pricing adjustments - multinationals making year-end adjustments. The DGoCE could charge duty on any additional payments, and ignore any credits received by the importer;
c. Arrangements with no sale to the importer – examples include leased goods, warranty replacement, imports by branches, ship to A/sell to B. At best, there is a compliance burden in determining the alternative basis of the customs value. At worst, the duty liability may increase significantly;
d. Inventory control in Customs Facilities - companies using customs facilities may have problems in accounting for the physical inventory as compared to the bookkeeping records; and
e. Transfers of fixed assets under Customs Facilities - the exempted duties may have to be paid, where the company has not followed the proper procedures.

Thin Capitalisation

On 9 September 2015, the MoF issued Regulation No. 169/PMK.010/2015 (PMK-169), which introduced a general Debt to Equity ratio (DER) limitation of four to one for Income Tax purposes. PMK-169 first applies from 1 January 2016. Where debt exceeds equity by a factor of four (determined on a monthly basis), the interest attaching to the “excessive debt” is non-deductible. There are debt and equity definitions provided. MoF 169 does, however, provide an exemption from the DER rules for certain industries, including infrastructure (which is not defined). Most downstream activities are likely to be subject to this 4:1 DER limitation.
On 28 November 2017, the DGT issued PER-25/PJ/2017 (PER-25), with additional implementing guidelines on the DER calculation and filing arrangements. PER-25 also introduced a general requirement to file an “offshore” loans report. These rules apply starting from the 2017 annual returns.

On 7 October 2021, the Indonesian Parliament passed the HPP Law. The HPP Law expands the possibility of methods to determine the limitation on financing costs deductibility, to not only the DER method, but also other internationally accepted methods such as using a percentage of Earnings Before Interest, Taxes, Depreciation, and Amortisation (EBITDA). The implementing regulations, however, remain unissued to date.

5.2.2 Tax Incentives

Tax incentives may be available to certain investors in the following downstream sectors.

---

**Tax Holiday for Pioneer Investors**

On 24 September 2020, the MoF issued Regulation No. 130/PMK.010/2020 (PMK-130), which revokes the previous MoF Regulation (i.e. PMK-150) related to the Tax Holiday facility. PMK 130 was effective from 9 October 2020.

Under PMK-130, the benefits of the Tax Holiday facility remain largely the same, whereby taxpayers may enjoy the Income Tax facility in the form of a Corporate Income Tax (CIT) reduction of 50-100% for 5-20 years, depending on the investment value. The taxpayer can also enjoy a 50% or 25% CIT reduction for the next two years after the concession period ends (depending on the initial investment value).

The key highlights under PMK-130 are as follows:

**A. General Eligibility**

Qualifying criteria include:

a. That the business is in a “pioneer industry”. Within the energy sector, this includes oil refineries or industries and oil refinery infrastructure, including those using the Cooperation of Government and Business Entity (KPBU - *Kerjasama Pemerintah dan Badan Usaha*) scheme, as well as base organic chemicals sourced from oil and gas;

b. That the applicant is an Indonesian legal entity;

c. That the applicant involves a new capital investment plan;

d. That the project involves a capital investment of at least IDR 100 billion;

e. That the project is carried out through an Indonesian legal entity;

f. That the applicant has never had its Tax Holiday application granted or rejected by the MoF;

g. That the applicant has never been granted with other tax facilities i.e. Tax Allowance, additional deduction on labour intensive industry, and Special Economic Zones (KEK - *Kawasan Ekonomi Khusus*);

h. That the taxpayer satisfies the DER requirement; and

i. That the taxpayer is committed to start realising the investment plan at the latest one year after the issuance of the Tax Holiday approval.
B. Avenue for Companies Not Listed as Pioneer Industries

Companies that are not listed as being in a pioneer industry may also apply for the Tax Holiday facility. In this regard, PMK-130 now stipulates that the applicant can make a self-assessment to justify why they should be considered as a pioneer industry in accordance with the form attached to PMK-130.

The self-assessment form contains criteria in the following categories:

a. Possessing a broad local connection (e.g. using main raw materials produced domestically, production products used domestically etc);

b. Having added value or high externalities (e.g. hiring a large number of workers, investment locations etc);

c. Introducing new technology (e.g. using environmentally friendly technology); and

d. Being a priority industry on a national scale (e.g. supporting national strategic projects, building infrastructure facilities independently).

In addition, the self-assessment form also sets out a quantitative scoring system. The taxpayer must obtain a score of at least 80 in the quantitative criteria assessment form. An assessment will be carried out to evaluate the quantitative criteria self-assessment.

C. National Strategic Project (PSN – Proyek Strategis Nasional)

There are some beneficial provisions relating to investors that carry out a PSN business expansion/additional investment through a “spin-off”. Under a spin-off scheme, the capital investment that is counted (and can enjoy benefits) for the Tax Holiday will include the value of the investment resulting from the spin-off, in addition to the newly invested capital.

The investment value amount to be used to determine the concession period of the tax holiday will be either:

a. All of the investment value (i.e. the new investment value and investment value resulting from the spin-off) – if the new investment value is higher than the investment value resulting from the spin-off; or

b. The new investment value – if the new investment value is lower than the investment value resulting from the spin-off.

D. Other Administrative and Procedural Matters

Once the application is granted, the taxpayer is required to submit annual investment and production realisation reports. PMK-130 now stipulates that if a taxpayer fails to do so in a timely manner (within 30 days of the year's end), the DGT will issue a warning letter that may eventually lead to a tax audit.

It should be noted that Tax Holiday applications from OSS system to the MoF under PMK-130 now may only be submitted up to four years after the effective date of PMK-130, i.e. until 8 October 2024.

As with PMK-130, domestic shareholders of the applicant must obtain a tax clearance letter issued by the DGT.

The decision on the start date of utilisation of a Tax Holiday is determined based on the field audit, which is intended to verify the conformity of the realisation of the investment plan and the initial main business activity plan. Adjustment on the entitlement of the Tax Holiday facility may occur as a result of this audit.
PMK-130 now provides a time limit of this audit, i.e. at most 45 working days after the audit notification letter has been delivered to the taxpayer.

**Tax Allowances**

Pursuant to Investment Law No. 25/2007, the Government can provide incentives to qualifying investments.

On 12 November 2019, the Government issued Regulation No. 78 Year 2019 (GR-78/2019), which constitutes an amendment to the regulations on the tax allowances available for companies that invest in certain business sectors and/or regions.

GR-78/2019 is effective from 13 December 2019, and revokes a series of previous GR (i.e. GR-18/2015, as amended by GR-9/2016).

The principal tax facilities remain the same, with the following updated features:

a. An “investment credit” equal to 30% of qualifying spending, deductible at 5% p.a over six years, provided that the assets invested in are not being misused or transferred out within a certain period, except to be replaced with new assets.

   The fixed assets should now satisfy the following conditions under GR-78:

   a. that they be new, unless originating from a complete relocation from another country;
   b. that they be listed in the new business license as the basis for obtaining a tax allowance facility; and
   c. that they be owned directly by the taxpayer (not through a lease) and utilised for the main business activity.

b. Accelerated tax depreciation/amortisation;

c. Reduced WHT rates on payable dividends to non-residents; and
d. An extended tax loss carried forward period, of up to ten years.

The application is made through the OSS system prior to the start of commercial production.

The following tables outline the energy-related sectors that are eligible for this incentive:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Business Field</th>
<th>Scope of Products</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Lubricant Manufacturing Industry</td>
<td>All products included within the relevant Lubricants business code Lubricant Business Code KBLI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oil, Natural Gas and Coal Originated Organic Base Chemical Industry</td>
<td>All products included within the relevant business code (KBLI), except for products which have been covered for the tax holiday facility as regulated under PMK-130</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| Natural and Artificial Gas Supply                   | • Regasification of LNG into gas using a FSRU  
• Coalbed Methane (Non-PSC), shale gas, tight gas sand and methane hydrate  
• Refining and/or processing of natural gas into LNG and/or LPG  
• Provision and/or processing of artificial gas resulting from coal gasification |
KEK

On 28 December 2015, the Government issued Regulation No. 96/2015, which was since revoked by Regulation No. 40/2021 (GR-40) that provides facilities for those who invest in a KEK. The facilities cover Income Tax, VAT, Luxury-goods Sales Tax (LST), Import Duty, and excise.

There has been twenty areas designated as KEKs.

Free Trade Zone (FTZ - *Kawasan Perdagangan Bebas*) in Batam, Bintan and Karimun

Goods entering an FTZ may enjoy tax facilities such as Import Duty and excise exemptions. In addition, other import taxes (i.e., VAT, LST, and Article 22 Income Tax) are not collected.

Bonded Zone

A bonded zone (*Kawasan Berikat*) allows an exemption of Import Duty, etc. on imports of capital equipment and raw materials by companies that produce finished goods mainly for export.
5.2.3 Taxation on the Sale of Fuel, Gas and Lubricants by Importers and Manufacturers

The taxation on the sale of fuel, gas and lubricants by importers and manufacturers are regulated under MoF Regulation No. 34/PMK.010/2017, which has been amended by MoF Regulation No. 110/PMK.010/2018 (PMK-34/110). PMK-34/110 requires importers and manufacturers to collect Article 22 WHT from the sale of fuel, gas and lubricants, as follows:

Table 5.2

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Definition</th>
<th>Rate</th>
<th>Sale to</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Agent/Distributor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fuel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sale by Pertamina and its subsidiaries to gas stations</td>
<td>0.25%</td>
<td>Final</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sale by non-Pertamina to gas stations</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td>Final</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sale other than the above</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td>Final</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gas</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td>Final</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lubricants</td>
<td>0.3%</td>
<td>Final</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

On 26 December 2019, the MoF issued Regulation No. 199/PMK.010/2019, which further amends certain clauses in PMK-34/110. The amendments do not however, have a significant impact on the tax-related areas being discussed in this section.

VAT on Commercial Sales

The producer/importer is regarded as a taxable entrepreneur, with the general VAT rules being applicable. The sale is therefore subject to VAT. Generally, the producer/importer adds VAT to its sales, which is then creditable to the purchaser. Onward sales would be subject to VAT.

The introduction of HPP Law increased the VAT rate to 11% (since 1 April 2022), and 12% starting 1 January 2025.

Furthermore, the HPP Law now also excludes “mining or drilling products taken directly from the source” from the list of non-VAT-able goods (“negative list”). This means that by default, crude oil and natural gas are regarded as VAT-able goods and hence, any delivery of these goods could be subject to VAT.

GR No. 49/2022 (GR-49) confirms that, whilst still being regarded as VAT-able goods, the deliveries of crude oil and natural gas (among others) are exempt from VAT. The VAT exemption is automatically granted (i.e. no requirement to obtain the Tax Exemption Declaration Letter/SKB). From an input VAT perspective, this means that any input VAT incurred in relation to the delivery of these VAT-exempt goods will not be creditable (similar to the pre-existing treatment).
From the VAT administration perspective, the trading companies making the above VAT-exempt deliveries will still be required to register as VAT-able firms, and to issue VAT invoices (with “exempt” status) on each relevant delivery.

5.2.4 Import Duties

Import Duty on Petroleum

Crude oils are classified under HS 27.09 (which covers petroleum oils and oils obtained from bituminous minerals, crude). Both the general Import Duty rate and the ASEAN Trade in Goods Agreement (ATIGA) rate for crude oil is 0%.

Refined oil products are potentially classifiable under HS 27.10, which covers:

“Petroleum oils and oils obtained from bituminous minerals, other than crude; preparations not elsewhere specified or included, containing by weight 70% or more of petroleum oils or of oils obtained from bituminous minerals, these oils being the basic constituents of the preparations; waste oils”.

The general Import Duty rate ranges from 0% to 5%, depending on the specific product. The ATIGA duty rate is 0%. Natural gas is classifiable under HS 27.11, which covers “Petroleum gases and other gaseous hydrocarbons”. The general Import Duty rate ranges from 0% to 5%. The ATIGA rate is 0%.

Import Duty on Fuel

For Import Duty on fuel, one should refer to the 2012 Indonesian Customs tariff book under MoF Regulation No. 06/PMK.010/2017. The HS codes are:

a. 2710.12, which has a 0% Import Duty in general and for the ATIGA duty rate; and
b. 2710.19, which has a general Import Duty rate in the range of 0% to 5% and 0% for ATIGA.

In addition, the import of fuel is subject to a 2.5% or 7.5% Article 22 Income Tax, and a 10% import VAT.
5.2.5 Royalty on Fuel Oil Supply and Distribution and Transmission of Natural Gas through Pipelines

General

A PT company must pay a royalty to BPH Migas, where:

a. It carries out the supply and distribution of fuel oil and/or transmission of natural gas through pipelines; or
b. It owns Natural Gas Distribution network facilities operating at the Distribution Network Area and/or Transmission Section.

The Natural Gas Distribution Area/Transmission Section is defined as an area/section of the Natural Gas Distribution Network/Transmission Pipeline which is part of the Masterplan of the National Natural Gas Transmission and Distribution Network.

Companies that must pay a royalty on the supply and distribution of fuel oil are:

a. PT companies holding a fuel oil wholesale trading business licence;
b. PT companies holding a fuel oil limited trading business licence; and
c. PT companies holding a processing business licence, where the company produces fuel oil, and supplies and distributes fuel oil and/or trades fuel oil as an extension of its processing business.

Companies that must pay a royalty on transmitting natural gas are:

a. PT companies holding the Natural Gas Transmission through Pipeline business licence at the Transmission Section and/or Distribution Network Area that has owned the special right;
b. PT companies holding a fuel oil limited trading business licence; and
c. PT companies holding a processing business licence, where the company produces fuel oil, and supplies and distributes fuel oil and/or trades fuel oil as an extension of its processing business.

Sanctions

Any late payment of royalties is subject to a 2 % penalty.

Tariff

The royalty must be settled on a monthly basis, and is calculated as follows (pursuant to GR No. 48/2019):

Table 5.3

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Volume level per Annum</th>
<th>Percentage amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Fuel Oil Sales</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up to 25 million kilolitres</td>
<td>0.25% of the selling price</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25 million – 50 million kilolitres</td>
<td>0.175% of the selling price</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Over 50 million kilolitres</td>
<td>0.075% of the selling price</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Gas Transmission</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up to 100 billion Standard Cubic Feet</td>
<td>2.5% transmission tariff per one thousand Standard Cubic Feet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Over 100 billion Standard Cubic Feet</td>
<td>1.5% transmission tariff per one thousand Standard Cubic Feet</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### 5.3 Commercial Considerations

When reviewing a potential downstream asset, investors should consider a number of commercial considerations, including the following:

**Table 5.4**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topics</th>
<th>Issues</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Land rights</td>
<td>• The land where a pipeline is located may not be acquired/owned.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• The process of land registration is time-consuming and subject to GR.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Land ownership may be disputed and/or overlap with Government-protected forest areas, or with other businesses’ concession rights. (e.g. timber, plantation or mining).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Any land and building right transfer attracts a duty of 5% of the land value.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valuation of underlying fixed assets and inventory</td>
<td>• Asset costs may be subject to mark-up.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Equipment may not be in good condition, and hence the NBV may not reflect its market value.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• The underlying assets may not have been formally verified. Lack of fixed asset and physical inventory verification increases the risk of non-existence.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Special accounting rules apply for turnaround costs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• There could be contractual or legal obligations for asset retirement.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Asset validity (including any assets pledged as collateral) may need to be verified.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• The deductibility of shareholders’ expenditure (e.g. feasibility study, etc.) incurred before the establishment of the project company may be scrutinised by the DGT.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• Unutilised tax depreciation expenses for fixed assets may exist if the project life is less than the tax useful life.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underlying regulations and permits</td>
<td>• Some of the downstream-related regulations, especially those relating to the rights of access, taxation, and tariff structure, are in a transitional stage.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• There are no customs regulations supporting storage activities. There could be import taxes and duties leakage, especially for liquid products.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• The requirement to share storage facilities needs to be defined in more detail.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• A guarantee by a trading business to have a product constantly available to the distribution network needs to be defined, to ensure optimal inventory management.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>• The requirement to supply to remote areas needs to be clarified.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stand-by Letters of Credit</td>
<td>• There is a potential exposure to non-payment by a customer, if there are no stand-by letters of credit or other credit protection measures in place.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contractual commitments</td>
<td>• Investors need to assess the impact of the following on their deals:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>- Gas Sales and Supply agreements.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>- Gas Transportation agreements.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>- Take-or-Pay obligations.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>- Ship-or-Pay arrangements (including the deferred revenue impact and the correct taxation treatment).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>- Potential liquidated damages and other exposures (upsides and downsides).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>- The cash waterfall mechanism.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>- Avenues for recourse against contractors.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>- Line-pack gas (treatment, exposures and accounting).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>- Make-up gas (treatment).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>- Guaranteed product supply (contract, other arrangements, etc.).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>- Related-party transactions.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Topics</td>
<td>Issues</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| Government relationship      | • The Government may intend to control refineries, as has been the case in the past.  
• Restrictions on the further issue of capital/transfers of shares for a certain period of time.  
• The Government usually keeps the right for first refusal, as well as “tag along” rights, on any future sale.  
• The requirement to pledge a shareholding to the Government to secure performance may need to be considered.  
• The form and content of reports to be filed with the MoEMR and regulatory bodies needs to be understood.  
• Further guidance is needed on how private investors will work with the Government in maintaining national strategic oil and fuel oil reserves.  
• Further guidance is required on how investors may set pricing, and how any subsidy will be paid to investors until such time that the Government fuel subsidy is fully removed.  
• The designation of trading areas and the requirement to market product in remote areas needs further elaboration.  
• The requirement to distribute to remote areas needs to be further defined.  
• Expectations of the regulator’s and the Government’s role in the short, medium and long terms needs to be understood.  
• Product pricing restrictions may be applicable in some areas, based on the prevailing GRs. |
| Profitability                | • Future operations could be subject to volatility in the supply and prices of key inputs (other than feedstock), e.g. electricity, water, etc.  
• There may be significant volatility in storage and transportation costs of feedstock and finished product.  
• Exposures to commodity price movements need to be considered.  
• Counterparty performance assessments need to be undertaken.  
• Demand forecasting must be considered.  
• Operational performance assessment may be needed.  
• Distortion of trading performance through related-party transactions and other undisclosed arrangements is possible.  
• Controls and reporting processes need to be undertaken.  
• A review of the cost structure and impact on overall economics may be required. |
| Technology                   | • The licensing arrangements for technology may not have been formalised.  
• The operators’ technical expertise/credit strength may be questionable.  
• There is a general restriction on the tax deductibility of R&D expenditure when the R&D activities are not conducted in Indonesia.  
• Royalty payments to offshore counterparts may attract duty. |
| Product mix                  | • The ability to change the product mix and associated costs may be limited.  
• The contractual commitments associated with the product mix may be significant. |
| Supply chain                 | • The continuous availability of feedstock to the refining process is sometimes not secure. |
| Environmental issues         | • Compliance with existing and future environmental regulations (including remediation/abandonment exposures) may be lacking.  
• Remediation costs for the previous activities of the refinery may be significant.  
• The environmental impact may need to be considered. |
| Strategic value enhancement opportunities | • There may be opportunities to improve crude procurement and inbound logistics costs.  
• There may be opportunities to improve refinery utilisation.  
• The opportunities to enhance retail outlet throughput may be limited.  
• Branding and value capture opportunities need to be identified. |
### Topics and Issues

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Competition</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| • Prioritisation of cooperatives, small enterprises and national companies to own/operate transportation and distribution facilities may hinder development in the short-term, due to lack of operational experience and understanding of the industry, as well as potential capital or financing constraints.  
| • Overall market growth and product-specific demand and supply need to be considered.  
| • Emerging competition in retail market due to liberalisation needs to be assessed.  
|  
| Other potential taxation issues |  
| • The imposition of WHT on the hire of pipelines.  
| • The imposition of WHT on the hire of oil/gas tanking.  
| • The adoption of a split contract for Engineering, Procurement, and Construction (EPC) contracts can be contested.  
| • The VAT-able status of LNG (now clarified in chapter 3).  
| • Any related-party transactions (where transactions with a counterparty exceed IDR 10 billion in a year) should be supported by transfer pricing documentation which includes an explanation of the nature of transactions, pricing policy, characteristic of the property/services, functional analysis, pricing methodology applied and the rationale for the methodology selected, as well as benchmarking.  

### 5.4 Market Developments in Indonesia

#### 5.4.1 Gas pipeline infrastructure

Despite a decline in oil reserves status, there is a rise in Indonesia’s natural gas reserves. Most research reveals that gas will be Indonesia’s fuel for the future. This is also supported by the fact that the natural gas market in Indonesia grew tremendously during the past decade and will keep rising in the coming years. Completion of LNG plants, arrival of FSRUs, and the increasing demand for gas in power generation and transportation has doubled Indonesia’s consumption, and it is predicted to keep growing in the future.

Although Indonesia has a large amount of potential in the natural gas sector, it needs a lot of investment to develop infrastructure on the downstream side. It is challenging for ventures to build receiving facilities, pipelines and other kinds of distribution infrastructure for the country, which has an archipelagic shape and land issue matters, but the opportunities are promising, because the Government wants to encourage households and industries to utilise more natural gas. If natural gas is being pushed up, infrastructure will be prioritised. As of now, the construction of a natural gas pipeline for households is included in strategic national projects, and is planned to begin operating this year.

There used to be two major gas pipeline companies: PT Pertamina Gas and PGN. Following the issuance of GR No. 6/2018 and the designation of PT Pertamina (Persero) as the state-owned holding company for oil and gas, the Government’s ownership in PGN was transferred to PT Pertamina (Persero) in April 2018. Subsequently, PGN acquired 51% of PT Pertamina Gas shares from PT Pertamina (Persero) in December 2018.

Other gas pipeline companies are privately owned, and their pipelines usually tie in to PGN’s or Pertagas’s main pipelines.
5.4.2 Open Access to Gas Pipelines and Gas Allocation, Utilisation and Price

The Government recognises the need to expand its pipeline network to raise gas penetration rates and reduce oil dependency. However, gas marketing development in Indonesia is hampered by slow infrastructure development, limited access to distribution and transmission pipelines, and multiple layers of traders, resulting in high gas prices to end users.

By auctioning new open access gas pipelines, BPH Migas hopes to pave the way for the entire distribution network to adopt open access in due course.

On 25 January 2018, the MoEMR issued Regulation No. 4/2018 (as amended by MoEMR Regulation No. 19/2021), regarding natural gas businesses in downstream oil and gas business activities. This regulation replaced the previous regulation, i.e. MoEMR Regulation No. 19/2009. This regulation amends the Masterplan for the National Gas Transmission and Distribution Network, and authorises BPH Migas to put gas transmission sections to a tender process. The tender winner will have a contract for 30 years, while the existing business entities in the distribution network that do not win the tender have the opportunity to continue their business for 15 years, with BPH Migas and MoEMR to monitor the feasibility and the economy of the transmission section results.

The other section of MoEMR Regulation No. 4/2018 abolishes the distribution area system based on the downstream dedicated system in the form of private gas pipes utilised by business entities to transmit their own gas, and sets out provisions on licensing required for engaging in natural gas transmission business activities by pipelines, or by using facilities other than pipelines (in form of CNG or LNG) in certain transmission segments or distribution network areas, as well as natural gas storage business activities. The holders of special rights on certain distribution network areas are obligated to develop and provide natural gas infrastructure in the form of natural gas pipeline networks, and there is also a procedure for natural gas customers to obtain permission to develop and operate natural gas pipelines and supporting facilities for their own interests.

Meanwhile, the provisions and procedures on determination of allocation, utilisation and price of natural gas are regulated in MoEMR Regulation No. 6/2016:

Table 5.5

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Order of priorities for gas allocation and utilisation</th>
<th>PerMen No. 6/2016</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a. Support the Government’s programme to supply natural gas for transportation, households (≤50m³/month) and small customers (≤100m³/month);</td>
<td>a. SOE;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b. Increase national oil and gas production;</td>
<td>b. BUMD;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c. Fertilisers;</td>
<td>c. Gas-fired power/electricity companies;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d. Natural-gas-based industry;</td>
<td>d. Companies holding Izin Usaha Niaga Gas Bumi;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>e. Electricity; and</td>
<td>e. LPG companies; and</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>f. Industries which uses gas as fuels.</td>
<td>f. End-users.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buyer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a. SOE;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b. BUMD;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c. Gas-fired power/electricity companies;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d. Companies holding Izin Usaha Niaga Gas Bumi;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>e. LPG companies; and</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>f. End-users.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gas Price</td>
<td>Gas price to be approved by the MoEMR through SKK Migas</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
On December 29, 2017, the MoEMR issued Regulation No. 58/2017 whereby the MoEMR determines gas prices for power plants and households based on three components consisting of gas price, gas infrastructure maintenance costs, and commercial costs (7% of gas price) based on proposals from gas producers. Furthermore, on September 20, 2019, the MoEMR issued Regulation No. 14/2019, amending Regulation No. 58/2017, which stipulates that the project economic life assumption for gas infrastructure maintenance cost is 30 years from the first gas price determination. The change may impact the overall economic assessment of the project, as the assumption of a longer useful life may reduce the overall gas price calculation.

The provisions and procedures on determination of allocation and utilisation, as well as the price of flare gas, are regulated under MoEMR Regulation No. 32/2017. According to the regulation, the utilisation of flare gas can be carried out by: (i) business entities which hold a processing business licence and/or natural gas commercial business license; or (ii) government institutions.

The offering of flare gas to the business entities is carried out by SKK Migas, by considering the following requirements and criteria:

a. Offering price;
b. Investment commitment;
c. Onstream period;
d. Implementation guarantee (amounting to 1% of the investment value);
e. Annual tax payment receipt; and
f. An application letter.

Furthermore, MoEMR Regulation No. 32/2017 provides that the MoEMR will determine the sales price of flare gas for the business entities in accordance with the proposal from SKK Migas. On the other hand, if the flare gas will be sold to the government institutions, the maximum sale price is USD 0.35/MMBTU.
Documents to be Submitted by the Oil and Gas Contractors to Obtain Allocation:

Referring to Chapter IV of MoEMR Regulation 6/2016, there are certain summarised requirements that must be met, as follows:

1. The contractor applies for the allocation and utilisation of natural gas for domestic demand to the Minister of Energy and Mineral Resources, through SKK Migas.
2. For domestic sales, documents to be included are:
   - a PoD and supporting documents; or
   - if a PoD is not yet obtained, a reserves report and production profile, the results of production tests, any production facility, gas deliverability, estimation of production split; and
   - other documents explaining the potential gas buyers, gas volume, infrastructure for the distribution.
3. For exports, documents to be included should explain potential buyers, volumes, infrastructure or delivery methods, and a timeline for deliveries.
4. For new allocations, SKK Migas must submit the application to the Minister 60 days before delivery time.
5. For extensions, the contractor or gas buyer, through SKK Migas, needs to propose the new gas allocation and utilisation to the Minister of Energy and Mineral Resources at least six months before the end of the existing gas sales agreement.
6. For increases in volume, the contractor or gas buyer needs to submit a proposal/request to the Minister of Energy and Mineral Resources, as per regulation.

The contractor needs to propose a new gas price at least three months before the termination date of the existing gas sales agreement. If the contractor wants to propose an additional gas allocation and utilisation agreement, the contractor needs to submit a proposal to the Minister of Energy and Mineral Resources, as per regulation. The gas price which is used in the contract is determined by the Minister of Energy and Mineral Resources. In addition, the gas purchase contract must include an additional clause regarding the price review.

Requirements for the contractor to propose a gas price to the Minister of Energy and Mineral Resources:

2. Economic value of gas.
3. Gas resources, distribution and delivery principle, volume in the contract, delivery place per contract, period of distribution, estimated volume of gas distributed daily.
4. Copy of approval from the Minister of Energy and Mineral Resources on allocation and utilisation of gas.
5. Copy of approval PoD and supporting documents.
7. Copy of the negotiation on price of gas document.
8. Copy of the contract to purchase and sell gas.
Service Providers to the Upstream Sector

6.1 Equipment and Services – General

As discussed in Chapters 2, 3 and 4, the Government and SKK Migas set the guidelines and make the final decision on large purchases of most equipment and services provided to the upstream sector.

Purchases by JCCs are effectively Government expenditure (except for GS PSCs) and generally must be provided from a local limited liability company. Foreign companies wishing to sell upstream equipment or services must therefore comply with the strict procurement rules set out under SKK Migas Guidance PTK 007 on Goods and Services Procurement Guidelines as lastly amended in 2018, and the oil and gas services activities guidance under the MoEMR Regulation 14/2018. However, the recent SKK Migas Guidance PTK 066 regarding GS may imply that PTK 007 only applies to the conventional PSC, while the procurement activities for GS PSC will be self-managed.

MoEMR Regulation No. 14/2018 requires oil and gas supporting businesses to conduct registration to obtain an oil and gas supporting business capacity certificate SKUP for oil and gas supporting business capacity development and improvement. The SKUP is classified into oil and gas construction services, oil and gas non-construction services, and oil and gas supporting industry. The previous Registration Certificate has been abolished by MoEMR, while the issuance of SKUP that previously required ten days is shortened to three days after all documentations and requirements are fulfilled (the issuance process may take more days in practice). The documents required to obtain SKUP can be found in the attachment of MoEMR Regulation 14/2018.
6.2 Tax Considerations – General

Goods and services supplied to PSC contractors are subject to taxes identical to those under the general Indonesian tax law (please refer to the PwC Pocket Tax Guide published annually and available at http://www.pwc.com/id). There have been some exceptions for oil field service providers with regard to import taxes (Article 22 Income Tax, VAT and Import Duty). Historically, service providers were able to take advantage of a PSC client’s master list facility. Please refer to our comments in Chapter 3.4.8, for details of the master list facility.

There has been increased tax audit activity in relation to service providers in the last few years culminating in the creation of the Oil and Gas Tax Office. This is where PSC taxpayers and many oilfield service providers are now registered.

Transfer pricing is also becoming an area of close scrutiny for the oilfield service providers resulting in regular annual tax audits.

Where the service providers operate in the form of an Indonesian entity, a debt to equity limitation of 4:1 (refer to the previous Chapter 4.3) shall apply.

6.3 Taxation of Drilling Services

A positive investment list (previously known as negative investment list) is provided under PR 10/2021 (as lastly amended by PR 49/2021). In relation to drilling services, PMA entities have no certain restrictions upon maximum foreign shareholding.

For further investment restrictions in the oil and gas industry see Chapter 2.2.2.

6.3.1 Foreign-Owned Drilling Companies (FDCs)

FDCs, historically carried out their drilling activities in Indonesia via a branch or PE for Indonesian tax purposes. The taxation regime that applies to FDCs PEs is outlined below:

a. The PE of an FDC is subject to a general corporate income tax rate based on a deemed profit percentage of 15% of drilling income (hence an effective corporate income tax rate of 3.3% assuming a 22% tax rate), plus a 20% BPT.

b. The 20% BPT rate may be reduced under a relevant tax treaty. A Certificate of Domicile (CoD) is required to claim the benefit of any tax treaty (refer to the new CoD form and the requirements of DGT Regulation No. 25 of 21 November 2018).

c. Drilling income is generally accepted as meaning the FDC “day rate” income received. Reimbursements and handling charges (including mobilisation and demobilisation) may not be taxable income, depending on whether a de minimis threshold test is exceeded. The test is generally applied on an annual rather than a contractual basis.

d. Other non-drilling income, for example interest, is subject to tax at normal rates.

6.3.2 Indonesian Drilling Companies

Unlike an FDC, Indonesian and PMA drilling companies are taxed on actual revenues and costs, and are subject to an income tax rate of 22%. The drilling services they provide also currently attract WHT at 2%, which represents a prepayment of their tax. Any imports of consumables or equipment by the drilling companies will generally attract Article 22 tax at 2.5%, which represents a further prepayment of their annual income tax bill.
6.3.3 VAT and WHT

The provision of drilling services is subject to VAT with PSC companies acting as the VAT collectors (i.e. with the output VAT of the drilling service entity remitted directly to the Tax Office). This means that many service providers will be in a perpetual VAT refund position. This VAT is technically refundable but only after a Tax Office audit.

6.3.4 Labour Taxes

Foreign nationals (who become residents for tax purposes) of an FDC are generally subject to Article 21 – Employer WHT on a deemed salary basis as published by the ITO (at least for a branch). Individual tax returns should still however be filed on the basis of an individual's actual earnings.

For rotators or non-resident expatriate staff it may be possible to file an Article 26 WHT return (i.e. as a non-resident of Indonesia) in relation to tax withheld from their salary. This would effectively result in a tax rate of 20%.

The lodging of a monthly Article 21 Tax Return in relation to staff does not remove the individual’s obligation to register for an Indonesian NPWP and to file an Indonesian individual tax return.

6.4 Shipping/FPSO & FSO Services

Large crude carriers/tankers are engaged to ship oil from Indonesian territorial waters to overseas markets. Similarly, LNG carriers carry LNG cargo from the Bontang and Tangguh plants. Converted tankers are also used as FPSO or FSO vessels.

The shipping industry is heavily regulated. Both local and international shipping is open to foreign investment through a PMA company with a maximum foreign shareholding of 49%, which is confirmed in the Positive Investment List

Indonesian Shipping Law No. 17/2008 (as lastly amended by the Job Creation Law) generally adopted the cabotage principles that were first introduced by Ministry of Transportation Regulation No.71/2005 (as amended by Ministry of Transportation Regulation No. 73/2010). These oblige the use of Indonesian flagged vessels for local shipping from 1 January 2011. Foreign-flagged vessels for specific types of activities can obtain permission in form of a permit to use foreign vessels (IPKA - Izin Penggunaan Kapal Asing) issued for a by a holder of a Shipping Company Business Licence (SIUPAL- Surat Izin Usaha Perusahaan Angkutan Laut).

Exempted activities include oil and gas surveys, drilling, offshore construction and operational support, dredging, and salvage and underwater work. Exempted ships for drilling are jack-up rigs, jack-up barges, self-elevating drilling units, semi-submersible rigs, deepwater drill ships, and tender assist rigs. Ships for oil and gas geophysical, geotechnical, and seismic (with electromagnetic or broadband triple source) survey activities are also exempted based on this regulation. The permit for the aforementioned ships can be obtained by satisfying the requirements set out in Ministry of Transportation Regulation

The current Positive Investment List does not specifically regulate FPSO/FSO operations. However, the Department of Sea Transportations views such operations as shipping activities that require a shipping licence. In this regard, licensing as a shipping company creates investment and ownership issues. Note that the Shipping Law No. 17/2008 (lastly amended by the Job Creation Law) stipulates that only a company that is majority-owned by an Indonesian party can register an Indonesian flagged vessel. Therefore, a holding of a 95% interest by a foreign shareholder would not allow the company to register as an owner of an Indonesian flagged vessel and consequently to obtain a shipping licence to operate the FPSO/FSO.
6.4.1 Taxation of Shipping/FPSO/FSO Service Providers

Export Cargos

Shipping involves the provision of services and is subject to a WHT on the fees generated. The relevant WHT rates are generally:

a. Domestic (Indonesian incorporated) shipping companies – taxed at 1.2% of gross revenue.

b. Foreign shipping companies - taxed (final) at 2.64% of gross revenue.

In this regard:

a. The above WHT rates are only applicable to gross revenue from the “transportation of passengers and/or cargo” loaded from one port to another and, in the case of a foreign shipping company, from the Indonesian port to a foreign port (not vice versa);

b. The 2.64% regime presumes that the foreign shipping company has a PE in Indonesia;

c. It may not be possible to take advantage of a tax treaty to reduce BPR rates;

d. It is unclear whether this (final) WHT rate can be reduced to reflect the recently reduced corporate tax rate (i.e. 28% for 2009, 25% for 2010 - 2019 and 22% for 2020 and onward);

e. Tax treaties have specific shipping articles – which may be relevant;

f. Bare-boat charter (BBC) rentals (i.e. with no service component) might instead be subject to 20% WHT (before tax treaty relief); and

g. BBC payments may alternatively be characterised as royalties.

With regard to the VAT:

a. Shipping services that include an element of Indonesian “performance” (i.e. being performed within the Indonesian Customs Area) are technically subject to VAT. This is the case irrespective of whether the shipping company has a PE, and irrespective of whether the client is an Indonesia-based entity, or an offshore entity;

b. A VAT exemption may be available if it can be argued that the services involve only a small proportion of Indonesian presence/performance and should thus be viewed as entirely ex-Indonesia (i.e. as entirely international); and

c. Shipping services provided entirely outside of Indonesia (say under a separate international contract) may avoid VAT on a “performance” basis. However, VAT could still arise on a self-assessment basis where the services are “utilised” within Indonesia. Whilst “utilised” is not well defined, in practice the ITO deems this to occur in cases where the shipping costs are charged to Indonesia.
FPSO/FSO/FSRU, etc. Services

Traditionally, many PSC entities have treated their FPSO/FSO service providers as shipping companies (and thus as fitting into the 1.2%/2.64% tax regime). The current and better view is that such services do not constitute transportation or shipping services and in this regard should be paid to the general tax law provisions.

Further in regard to the Land and Building Tax (PBB), on 10 December 2019 the MoF issued MoF Regulation No. 186/PMK.03/2019 (PMK-186), which includes an updated classification of “Tax Objects” for the imposition of Land & Building Tax (PBB). PMK-186 became effective on 1 January 2020.

Under PMK-186, the definition of “land” now is clarified to include Indonesian waters used for storage and processing facilities, and thereby extends to the various categories of vessels used on the waters. Furthermore, the definition of “buildings” is also clarified to include technical construction planted or attached permanently on “land” within Indonesian waters. This includes, among other things, the processing facilities such as FSO, FPS, FPU, FSU, FPSO and FSRU.

PMK-186 has therefore formally confirmed the imposition of PBB on typical vessels such as those used for FSO, FPU, FSRU, etc., which is consistent with the DGT’s position during past tax audits.

The issuance of PMK-186 however did not stop tax disputes occurring with the DGT, as taxpayers would still argue that these vessels should not be subject to PBB on the basis of their being vessels in nature rather than a “buildings”. In December 2022, the Tax Court issued a verdict in favour to one of FSRU taxpayers where the Tax Court agreed that an FSRU vessel should not constitute a building. At the time of writing, it is unclear whether the DGT escalated the dispute to the final stage (i.e. the Supreme Court level). PMK-186 has therefore remained in effect at the time of writing and no amendments/revocations have yet taken place.
The firms of the PwC global network (www.pwc.com/id) provide industry-focused assurance, tax, legal, advisory, and consulting services for public and private companies. More than 327,000 people in 152 countries connect their thinking, experience and solutions to build trust and enhance value for clients and their stakeholders.

PwC is organised into lines of service, each staffed by highly qualified experienced professionals who are leaders in their fields, providing:

**Assurance** provide assurance over any system, process or controls and over any set of information to the highest PwC quality.
- Financial Statement Audit
- Risk Assurance:
  - Governance, Risk and Compliance
  - Digital Trust Solutions
  - Internal Audit
- Capital Markets & Accounting Advisory Services:
  - Accounting Advisory Services
  - Capital Market Services
  - Integrated Financial Reporting
- ESG Reporting and Assurance

**Tax Services** optimise tax efficiency and contribute to overall corporate strategy through the formulation of effective tax strategies and innovative tax planning. Some of our value-driven tax services include:
- Corporate Tax
- International Tax
- Transfer Pricing (TP)
- Mergers and Acquisitions (M&A)
- VAT
- Tax Disputes
- International Assignments
- Customs
- Investment and Corporate Services
- Tax Technology & Strategy

**Consulting** help organisations to work smarter and grow faster. We consult with our clients in order to build effective organisations, to innovate and grow, to reduce costs, to manage risk and regulations, and to leverage talent. Our aim is to support you in designing, managing, and executing lasting beneficial change:
- Digital Transformation
- Risk
- Strategy

**Legal Services** provide solutions of the highest quality through the provision of cutting edge legal solutions to support and facilitate legal developments in Indonesia. We work with you to understand your commercial objectives and offer you seamless end-to-end service across the lifecycle of your project. Our core value is providing legal services, putting the needs and priorities of our clients first, while continuously improving our approach and continuing to do business ethically. Our legal services include:
- Mergers & Acquisitions and Corporate Advisory
- Finance and Financial Regulation
- Capital Markets
For companies operating in the Indonesian oil and gas sector, there are some compelling reasons to choose PwC Indonesia as your professional services firm:

- The PwC network is the leading adviser to the oil and gas industry, both globally and in Indonesia, working with more explorers, producers and related service providers than any other professional services firm. We have operated in Indonesia since 1971 and have over 2,800 professional staff, including 90 partners and technical advisors, specialised in providing assurance, advisory, tax and legal services to Indonesian and international companies.

- Our Energy, Utilities and Resources (EU&R) practice in Indonesia comprises over 500 dedicated professionals across our lines of service. This body of professionals brings deep local industry knowledge and experience with international industry expertise and provides us with the largest group of industry specialists in the Indonesian professional services market. We also draw on the PwC global EU&R network which includes more than 21,300 people focused on serving energy, power and mining clients.

- Our commitment to the oil and gas industry is unmatched, and demonstrated by our active participation in industry associations around the world and our thought leadership on the issues affecting the industry. This includes our involvement with the Indonesian Petroleum Association (IPA) helping to shape the future of the industry.

- Our client service approach involves learning about your organisation’s issues and seeking ways to add value to every task we perform. Detailed power industry knowledge and experience ensures that we have the background and understanding of industry issues, and can provide sharper, more sophisticated solutions that help clients accomplish their strategic objectives.
PwC Oil & Gas Contacts

Assurance

Sacha Winzenried
sacha.winzenried@pwc.com
Elvia Afkar
evia.a.afkar@pwc.com
Irwan Lau
irwan.lau@pwc.com
Yusron Fauzan
yusron.fauzan@pwc.com
Dodi Putra
putra.dodi@pwc.com
Lukman Chandra
lukman.chandra@pwc.com
Daniel Kohar
daniel.kohar@pwc.com
Firman Sababat
firman.sababat@pwc.com
Toto Harsono
toto.harsono@pwc.com
Aditya Warman
aditya.warman@pwc.com
Felix Taner
felix.taner@pwc.com
Tody Sasongko
tody.sasongko@pwc.com
Dedy Lesmana
dedy.lesmana@pwc.com
Heryanto Wong
heranto.wong@pwc.com
Yanto Kamarudin
yanto.kamarudin@pwc.com
Andi Harun
andi.harun@pwc.com
Lanny Then
lanny.then@pwc.com

Tax

Alexander Lukito
alexander.lukito@pwc.com
Suyanti Halim
suyanti.halim@pwc.com
Otto Sumaryoto
otto.sumaryoto@pwc.com
Antonius Sanyojaya
antonius.sanyojaya@pwc.com
Turino Suyatman
turino.suyatman@pwc.com
Raemon Utama
raemon.utama@pwc.com
Peter Hohtoulas
peter.hohtoulas@pwc.com
Omar Abdulkadir
omar.abdulkadir@pwc.com
Tjen She Siung
tjen.she.siung@pwc.com

Legal

Danar Sunartoputra
danar.sunartoputra@pwc.com
Puji Atma
puji.atma@pwc.com
Indra Allen
indra.allen@pwc.com
Fifiek Mulyana
fifiek.mulyana@pwc.com

Advisory

Agung Wiryawan
agung.wiryawan@pwc.com
Michael Goenawan
michael.goenawan@pwc.com
Joshua Wahyudi
joshua.r.wahyudi@pwc.com
Mirza Diran
mirza.diran@pwc.com
Julian Smith
smith.julian@pwc.com
Hafidsyah Mochtar
hafidsyah.mochtar@pwc.com

Consulting

Peyush Dixit
peyush.dixit@pwc.com
Paul van der Aa
paul.vanderaa@pwc.com
Pieter van de Mheen
pieter.van.de.mheen@pwc.com
Yandi Irawan
yandi.irawan@pwc.com
Widita Sardjono
widita.sardjono@pwc.com
Acknowledgements

We would like to convey our sincere thanks to all of the contributors for their efforts in supporting the preparation of this publication.

Photographic contributions

We gratefully acknowledge and thank the following companies that have provided photographs for inclusion in this publication (in alphabetical order):

bp Indonesia
ExxonMobil Cepu Limited
PT Medco Energi Internasional Tbk
PT Pertamina (Persero)

Project Team

Sacha Winzenried
Daniel Kohar
Alexander Lukito
Puji Atma
Feliex Taner
Lukman Chandra
Raditya Halim
Sabrina Afiyani
Prasta Pradana
Fitri Budiman
Pradhita Audi
Isfan Batubara
Klara Felicia
Amanda Normanita
Gita Mutiara
Evan Adison

PwC Indonesia (www.pwc.com/id)
Telp: +62 21 5099 2901/3119 2901
Fax: +62 21 5290 5555/5290 5050
More Insights

Visit www.pwc.com/id to download or order hardcopies of reports

1. Investor survey of the Indonesian oil and gas industry
3. Power Industry Survey
4. Mining in Indonesia: Investment and Taxation Guide
5. minelndonesia – survey of trends in the Indonesian mining sector
7. Energy, Utilities & Resources NewsFlash
8. Indonesian Mining Areas, Indonesian Oil & Gas Concessions & Major Infrastructure, and Indonesian Major Power Plants and Transmission Lines Maps
9. Indonesian Pocket Tax Book
10. The Green Hydrogen Economy: Predicting the decarbonisation agenda of tomorrow
11. Achieving Net Zero Infrastructure
12. Investing in Energy Transition Projects